

# ARCHONS

ARCHONS THROUGHOUT THE AGES

LEADERS

The fundamental belief of Gnosticism was a powerful dualism: the material world was deadly, and most people were descended from a distant, non-physical home, from which an inner divine spark yearned to return after death. This led them to obsessively reinterpret the Jewish Genesis in order to formulate allegorical explanations of how humans became trapped in the material world. led them to assimilate creation myths. The basic Gnostic story, which varied from teacher to teacher, was as follows:

In the beginning, there was an unknowable, immaterial, and invisible God, sometimes called the Father of All Things, sometimes by other names. "He" was neither male nor female and was implicitly limited in quantity, consisting of a physical, non-material substance.

This God was surrounded by a large empty space called Pleroma (fullness). Beyond Pleroma lay empty space. God moved to fill Pleroma through a series of expansions, compressing small portions of his non-physical, energetic divine substance. In most accounts, there are thirty manifestations, fifteen pairs that complement each other, each containing slightly less divine matter and therefore slightly weaker. The expansions are called Aeons (eternities) and are often referred to in Greek as personifications of abstract ideas. Like God, they are immaterial, ethereal beings. They are described as androgynous or bisexual. The Aeons also produce a large number of simpler beings, sometimes referred to as angels. According to several Gnostic groups, the name of the first of the great expansions is Barbelo. This is predominantly a female personification. A common condition is that only Barbelo can see or communicate with the invisible Father God. Even the other non-physical inhabitants of the Pleroma have no contact with this distant being, sometimes called the Silent God. There is usually a central triad consisting of the Father, the Mother (Barbelo) and the Son. The common outcome of the myth is the thirtieth Aeon, or Sophia. This is both the Greek word for Wisdom and a woman's name. Sophia envies the creative power of the Father of All. The wife gives birth to a child without the permission of her husband, or creates a child in some other way. It is proven that she is a monster with the head of a lion and the body of a snake. She is given the name Yaldabaoth. She is also called Saklas (meaning "fool" in Hebrew) and Samael (meaning "blind God").

Ashamed of her lineage, Sophia casts Yaldabaoth out of Pleroma and hides him inside a cloud. There, with no knowledge of his origins, he matures alone. From birth, Yaldabaoth is imbued with some of the divine substance he inherited from his mother, and now takes the title of Demiurge (Greek: craftsman) and creates a dozen Archons (Commanders).

[ATTENTION: They were NOT alien parasites] and then, in the mirror image of Pleroma's great expansions, hundreds of small angels. Yaldabaoth then created the cosmos, which, as understood in modern usage, did not refer to the entire universe, but rather to the known planets. These were, in the order understood at the time: the Moon, Venus, Mercury, the Sun, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn, and the constellations of the visible stars. According to the new Ptolemaic astronomical system, all stars were thought to be connected to a single crystal sphere.

Yaldabaoth assigns seven of his Archons to rule over the seven planetary spheres, then creates the Earth and decides to populate it. He instructs his angels to create Adam, each contributing a single part. However, Yaldabaoth and the Archons realise that their creatures are lifeless, or at least unable to stand upright. By this time, Sophia discovers what her offspring is doing and is horrified at the fate of humans, who will be covered with deadly substances, as in the wandering tombs, during the

creation process. In one version, she and her husband descend from Pleroma and trick Yaldabaoth into giving life to Adam and Eve, thus giving them and their descendants more spiritual power than the Demiurge can hold. In another version, the Messiah or another Enlightener comes to the world in the guise of a magical messenger and fills nearly lifeless human prototypes with small divine sparks.

Yaldabaoth then creates the Garden of Eden, not on Earth as in Genesis, but at the level of the stars. He ruthlessly tells his human captives not to eat from the tree of knowledge of good and evil. In some versions, such as The Hypostasis of the Archons found among the Nag Hammadi texts, the serpent is the representative of Sophia, who encourages Adam and Eve to disobey; more Christianised accounts, the Demiurge's plan to enslave them in deadly matter.

It is Christ who came to the garden to warn Adam and Eve about this. As should be clear by now, Yaldabaoth is known to Jews and Christians as Jehovah or simply God. Gnostics often and ironically quote Yaldabaoth as claiming that he is a jealous god and that his ignorance makes him the only God.

Finally, even in later documents (mostly), the role of a saviour named Isa is not to die for the sins of mankind. Sin, in the Gnostic vision, has very little to do with the specifically Christian concept of original sin, which is assumed by every human being. The saviour figures in Gnosticism seek to awaken people from the deadly effects of being trapped in matter and prepare them for a difficult, immaterial, individual flight in the cosmos after death, to reach the Pleroma and reunite their divine spark with the mother mass. In the Gnostic cosmos, each of the "planets" is ruled by one of the Archons, and the soul, released from matter by death, must convince the Archon to allow it to pass through the crystal sphere of that "planet."

This was the model in which the Earth was a sphere at the centre of the universe. It was believed that the Earth was surrounded by transparent crystal spheres, corresponding to the "seven heavens" mentioned in the proverb; each sphere contained a planetary-type object, including the Sun and the Moon. The eighth sphere, the ogdoad, contained all the fixed stars. On the other side of this sphere of the zodiac, various celestial locations were imagined, ranging from Plato's realm of perfect ideas to the dwelling place of the gods, the Christian heaven, and the Gnostic Pleroma. Thus, the Gnostics tried to keep up with the science of their time. However, in the Ptolemaic system, the planets had been promoted from mere moving points of light to central points on gigantic crystal spheres much larger than the Earth. Most Greeks now saw the planets as minor gods. For Gnostics in particular, this raised the question of how souls could pass through each of the eight transparent spheres in order to reach the Pleroma. This led to the invention of verbal formulas and supposed codes that travelling souls had to declare to each planetary Archon or its assistants in order to gain passage.

Interrigo Iohannis is a Qatari story about the legendary descent of angels into the material world

üş üyle ilgili bir Katar

by the dragon's tail? The Gnostics say that this refers to us. We are fallen angels. We were trapped. We were deceived. And we mourned for what was imposed on us. We differentiated between male and female bodies.

Satan commanded us to do things made of flesh in bodies made of clay, but we did not know how to do this. Satan had to find a way to force us into bodies made of clay, so he made us feel lust for each other so that we would have babies and thus trap more angels in bodies. His plan involved creating a "paradise" where lust was completely emptied into our minds, psychologically and in some cases through sexual assault.

WE ARE IMPRISONED angels. We are the soul fragments of archontic entities spread across different timelines and dimensions.

Pay attention to the details: Satan sexually seduces angels like a serpent. Because there is no divine wisdom in a cold-blooded reptile. And the Archons are not alien parasites, as John Lash claims, but prison guards.

In the name of the Father, the Son, and the Holy Spirit, Amen. The questions posed by the Apostle and Evangelist John at a secret evening meal in the kingdom of heaven regarding the governance, ruler, and Adam of this world:

I, John, have shared in the suffering of God's kingdom. At supper, I leaned back against the chest of our Lord Jesus Christ and said to him, "Lord, who will betray you?" And the Lord said to me, "It is one of those who dip their hands into the bowl with me. will betray me." "Lord, before Satan fell, he was a son of God and had the glory of being the firstborn of God's children. He was full of the glory of God and enjoyed the fullness of the Father's joy. He was the ruler of the heavens and of the invisible realm, and he sat at the right hand of the Father. He [Satan] was the leader of those who served the virtues of heaven and the Father. His power descended from heaven to hell, and he even rose invisibly to the Father's throne. He was above all the heavens. And he desired to set his throne upon the clouds and to be like the Most High.



When he descended to the lower heaven, he saw an angel standing in the air, and said unto him, "Open thou the gates of heaven unto me"; and the angels opened them for him. And as he was going down, he saw an angel standing in the water, and said unto him, "Open thou the gates of the waters of the earth unto me"; and the angel opened them. And when the further down, he saw that the entire earth was covered with water; beneath it, he found two fish lying on the ground.

above the waters. These were truly bound together with chains and carried the whole world at the command of the invisible Father. And as they descended further, they found great clouds holding the waters of the sea. And descending further, he found hell, the fiery abyss; but he could not descend any further because of the flames that burned fiercely. "Then Satan turned back and filled himself with evil traps. He went to the angel in the heavens and the angel in the waters and said to them, 'Everything is mine. If you listen to me, I will place my throne on the clouds and you will be like the Most High.'" "I will do it." "I will pour the waters onto this dome and gather the other waters into the vast seas." After that, there will be no water left on the entire earth, and I will reign with you forever." He spoke thus to the angels. The first one replied, "One hundred barrels of oil." He said to him, "Take the account, sit down, and write fifty." "And to the other he said, 'Now, how much do you owe your master?' He said, 'A hundred and twenty-five bushels of wheat.'

He said to him, 'Take your bill and sit down quickly and write eighty.' He rose to the other heavens with the same words; he even rose to the fifth heaven and tempted the invisible angels of the Father.

And a voice came from the throne of the Father, saying, 'O you who are hopeless, how dare you mislead the angels of the Father? You sinful deceiver, do quickly what you have planned.' Then the Father commanded His angels, 'Take away from him the robes, the throne, and the crown, which He has received from all the angels who have heard him.' And the angels took away from him the robes, the throne, and the crown, which He had received from all the angels who had heard him." And I, John, asked the Lord again, "Where did Satan sit when he fell?" He answered me, "My Father humbled him by taking away the light of his glory and giving him power over all the angels of heaven and commanding him to use it. The devil's face was like a fiery stone, and his entire appearance was like that of a man.

A

and he had seven tails, with which he cast forth the third part of the angels of God. He was cast out from

before the throne of God and from the kingdom of heaven. The devil, who fell from heaven, could find no rest in this dome, nor could those who were with him. those who were with him.

And he cried out to the Father, 'I have sinned. Be patient with me; I will repay everything.'

The Lord had compassion on him and granted him peace until the seventh day, so that he might do as he wished."

Then Satan sat on the dome and commanded the angel in the air and the angel over the waters, and they lifted up the two-thirds of the waters. They formed the remaining third into a vast expanse. The division of the waters was invisible, done by the command of the Father. Satan again said to t h e a n g e l who was over the waters, 'Stand over the two fish.' And the angel lifted up his head, and the dry land appeared and came into being... When he took a crown from the angel who was in the heavens, he made a throne for himself from half of it; and a crown

When he took it, he created half of the moonlight from the crown of the angel above the waters and half from the sunlight. According to the plan of the Great Governor, he made angels to be their servant spirits. He also created thunder, rain, hail, and snow, and placed the angels who serve them above them. He commanded them to bring forth all living creatures, animals, birds, and plants upon the earth. He commanded them to bring forth fish from the sea and birds from the sky.

And he thought of creating a man to serve him; he took clay from the earth and formed man in his own image. Then He commanded one of the angels of the second heaven to enter into the body made of clay. He took a part of that body and made another body in the form of a woman, and commanded the angel of the first heaven to enter into her. And Satan commanded them to do the work of the body in their bodies made of clay, but they did not know how to do it.

Committing sin The creator of sin achieved his goal through temptation in the following way: He created a paradise and settled people there, and commanded them not to eat of its fruits. Satan entered paradise and planted a reed in the middle of it; he made a serpent from his saliva and commanded it to remain in the reeds. Thus Satan concealed his deceit, so that they would not see his treachery. He entered among them, saying, "Eat of all the fruits of paradise, but do not eat of the fruit of the tree of good and evil." After that, the evil devil entered the evil serpent and deceived t h e a n g e l in the form of a woman, pouring the desire for sin into her head. And Eve's desire was like a burning furnace.

Immediately, the devil in the form of a serpent came out of the reeds and satisfied his lust for her with the tail of the serpent. That is why [the offspring] are called the sons of God, not the sons of God, but the sons of the devil and the sons of the serpent, and they carry out their father's devilish desires until the

end of the world. After this, the devil poured out his lust upon the head of the angel in Adam; and [both angels] were affected by the lust of debauchery until the completion of the world as the children of the devil and the serpent, influenced by the lust of debauchery."

Then I, John, questioned the Lord and said, "Why do people say that Adam and Eve were created by God and placed in Paradise to obey His commands, and that they were delivered to death because they disobeyed the Father's command?" The Lord said to me, "Listen, beloved John. Those who speak thus are foolish, for my Father did not create bodies of clay by transgressing his own law (praevaricatione), but [only] all the virtues of heaven through the Holy Spirit. But these, because of their sins and their fall, have bodies of clay and are delivered over to death." And yet I, John, said, "Our Lord, how did man come to have a spiritual origin in a physical body?"

And the Lord said to me,

"The spirits of the heavens  
entered their clay bodies  
with their breath, and they  
were clothed with flesh  
from the lusts of the flesh,  
and [at the same time] they

took on the spirit.....The spirit is from  
the spirit, and

flesh; and thus Satan's  
reign in this world will never  
end." And I asked the Lord,

I said, "How long will Satan have dominion over the souls of men in  
this world?" over the souls of men?" And the Lord  
answered, "My Father will give him seven  
days, that is,  
seven ages to reign."

I, John, asked the Lord this question: "What will be the nature of this period [of the seven ages]?"

And he said to me: "From the moment that Satan fell from the glory of the Father and desired his own  
glory, he took his place among the clouds and sent his ministers as a scorching fire, and ...

From Adam to Enoch. And he sent his minister to Enoch and translated him above the firmament and  
showed him his divine nature. Then he commanded that a quill and ink be given to him. Enoch sat down  
and wrote seventy-six books; Satan commanded him to take them to earth. Hanok took the books  
handed them over to his sons and taught them how to observe the form and place of the sacrificial  
ceremonies. They did this cleverly, like "closing the kingdom of heaven against people." ...

From here on, the text appears to be corrupted and added later. The text up to this point appears to be a  
factual report on the multidimensional structure of our universe and the intelligent control of the four elements

—fire, water, air, and earth—in the process of creation. It also mentions sexual desire and ownership of existence. These are clues to the advanced levels of sacred initiation found among the Bogomils and Cathars.

At the beginning, there was a rebellion in heaven, and one-third of the angels fell into the material world. Our incarnated soul is the fragment of a higher angelic spirit. The term Archon refers to the servants of the evil "creator god" Demiurge, who stands between the human race and the transcendent God, accessible only through GNOSIS.

The Archons are characterised by the terrible powers of negativity and illusion.

They are cosmic prison guards who try to keep human sins bound to the world. How? The Seven Deadly Sins were implanted in the soul as archetypes when it first took form in the world:

Lust/Gluttony/Greed/Sloth/Wrath/Envy/Pride. Or, in Castaneda's words:

"Predatory animals gave us their minds." Deceived by the illusion of material existence, humans believe that they are only bodies and cannot grasp their true nature. This state of spiritual blindness perpetuates the enslavement of the human race to the prison guards. Arhonts are cruel and restrictive institutions that rule over humanity and creation in order to increase their own personal importance and splendour. It is the duty of those who are aware of this to understand it and, as far as possible, free themselves from the grasp of these powers. The existential dilemma of human life lies in the disturbing domination of the smaller ones.

The gods enslave people's souls, and only the experiential understanding of wisdom can free them from this spirit. The king of the world, Rex Mundi, lives in the astral city of Shamballah.

The Demiurge resides in Saturn's astral plane.





"If you have a preconceived idea about the world, you organise information. When it leads you down a certain path, you don't challenge your own beliefs." -David Icke

"Icke's claims about the Saturn/Moon Matrix, both personally and as an astrologer, align perfectly with my experience of how the Moon's 29.5-day cycle keeps us tied to small, repetitive cycles hormonally, and how Saturn's 29.5-year cycle locks us into social events." Structures that we cannot see beyond until we align with larger patterns, starting with the outer planetary cycles of Uranus, Neptune, Pluto, and beyond. However, doing so means leaping from the "rationality" of mind control into the mysterious living universe."  
-Ann Kreilkamp

Questions:

Is Saturn sending a frequency to Earth, creating an illusion matrix? Is

the Moon a part of this?

Can we do anything about this?

Who is truly controlling the things on Earth and beyond?

Saturn - The Lord of the Rings

The working method of the Reptilian Alliance triggers the first catastrophic events on a target "world" or solar system and destroys the society that previously existed there. Then the Reptilians genetically engineer a new species designed to "align" with their own false reality—their "Matrix"—and the planet is taken over along with human perception. This is exactly what they did to Earth

and humanity, and their tools for doing so are Saturn and the Moon. "The Lord of the Rings"

Saturn is the main control centre. Saturn is a massive broadcasting system, and eventually people will see that the rings are filled with crystals, not the "ice" we are familiar with on Earth. The rings It is not natural, and Saturn was once a traditional brown dwarf. It had no rings.

They were constructed by the technology-obsessed Reptilian Alliance. The strange thing is, while I was thinking about this,

, someone from the inside told me about a photo they had seen of an incredibly large spacecraft that looked like it was "repairing" one of Saturn's rings. The process is ongoing, and they are continuing to build the rings. In 2009, NASA announced that the Spitzer Space Telescope had discovered another ring orbiting Saturn.

- <http://www.mazzastick.com/david-icke-saturn-moon-matrix-your-reality-is-being-hacked/>

It spans approximately 3.7 million miles and reaches up to 7.4 million miles. It is so large that it would take one billion Earths to fill it. Some scientists suggest that Saturn's rings are made from the debris of a shattered moon; but how would that create a ring capable of holding a billion Earths, located 6.7 million miles from Saturn? Saturn's ring system extends throughout the Solar System, but most

visible frequencies. Saturn is the "Lord of the Rings." And JRR Tolkien (and film director Peter Jackson) symbolised the power of control in the book and film of the same name like a fiery reptile's eye—Sauron's Eye.

Saturn is the second largest "planet" in the Solar System after Jupiter and the sixth "planet" from the Sun. Its rings and moons make it unique. Saturn, like Jupiter, Uranus and Neptune, is called a "gas giant", but it is much closer to its material centre and can be experienced by humans as very different entities and, like everything else, exists in other frequency ranges. Mainstream science claims that Saturn emits 2.5 times more energy than it receives from the Sun and that it continuously produces an unexplained . A massive, continuously rotating storm system resembling an eye has also been detected at the south pole. Jupiter and



Neptune produces more heat than it receives. Saturn's journey around the Sun takes more than 29 Earth years to complete. The "planet" (meaning "dark sun") has been known since prehistoric times because it can be seen from Earth, but its rings were only visible after the development of sufficiently powerful telescopes.

. Babylonian astronomers recorded Saturn's movements, and the Romans worshipped it as the god Saturn (Greek "Cronus" or Cronos).

It is no coincidence that Saturn has so many moons. More than 60 have been discovered so far. They form a mini solar system with Saturn's dwarf and contain the same thing as Jupiter, with at least 63 moons.

Most of Saturn's moons are named after the Titans, the male and female siblings of the god Saturn. More recently discovered small Saturn moons have been named after the Inuit, Gauls, and They are named after Scandinavian gods and goddesses. None of these names are coincidental, and all of them are different names for the same gods in different cultures. Saturn's largest moon, Titan, is the second largest moon in the Solar System after Jupiter's moon Ganymede, and is twice the size of our own moon.

Titan, Ganymede, and Jupiter's other large moons, Io, Europa (named after the goddess of the European Union), and Callisto, are actually planets despite being referred to as moons. Titan, Ganymede, and the others also play a very active role in the Saturn-Moon Matrix, and I am confident that we will eventually see

Jupiter's role in all of this. Even mainstream scientists have suggested that there could be some form of life on Titan and Saturn's other "moon," Enceladus. Saturn is in communication with the large moons/planets in our solar system and with many of the smaller ones as well. Earth's I suggest that the moon was once part of that group around Saturn and that at least most of them are the same in nature. These are Saturn's computer systems, amplifiers and satellites, and they can be used to target other worlds when necessary. Saturn is not their only escaped and transformed brown dwarf. They are experts in this field.

## Saturn

Saturn was often symbolised as an eye by ancient people, and this is probably the origin of the all-seeing eye, one of the main symbols of the reptilian-hybrid bloodline. In 2010, while speaking in New York, I went to the subway station right next to Ground Zero station right next to Ground Zero. Along all the platforms, there are mosaic eyes on the walls and a large depiction of an eye on the floor that emits frequencies throughout the

planet. The eye is almost certainly meant to be Saturn (the Devii). The image perfectly depicts what Saturn is doing. Saturn is the centre of the Earth's magnetic field, and the Earth is the centre of the solar system.

enters and broadcasts a false reality into the Sun System. The Moon amplifies this and beams it especially to Earth. In terms of size, geometry and position, the fantastic synchronisations between the Earth, the Moon and the Sun are all made possible by the Moon.

These synchronisations are related to how the Sun's information is hacked by Saturn and the Moon. The Moon is where it is because it was placed there specifically for that purpose.

The visible light and electromagnetic spectrum that science can record is a matrix, a false reality. And "God" said, "Let there be light." The speed of light (c), which is said to be the highest possible speed, is the vibrational "wall" of the matrix. In reality, we do not even live "on" the Earth. Some of it is "original," but there are many holographic implants that alter our perception of it. Matrix broadcasts prevent us from perceiving what we would normally experience. The world we cannot see (or rarely feel) is a place of love and harmony—not war, fear, and suffering. Predatory animals dictate our lives by hijacking our sense of reality and turning us into their slaves. The Saturn-Moon Matrix transformed what was once a living, conscious humanity into computer programmes that decode repetitive patterns of perception and behaviour. The Saturn- Moon Matrix's transmissions are received and retransmitted by the reptilian's crystal core, which is tuned to the Earth's Matrix frequency range, and "hacks" into us through [the](#)

reptilian

brain and the receiver-transmitter system we call DNA.

This brings us back to "junk" DNA and what Professor Sam Chang from the Human Genome Project previously said—that the overwhelming majority of human DNA is of "extraterrestrial" origin and that "extraterrestrial junk genes" are only passed down from generation to generation as hard-working active genes. He said:

What we see in our DNA is a programme consisting of two versions: the large code and the basic code. The first fact is that the entire "programme" was definitely not written on Earth; this is now a proven fact. The second fact is that genes alone are not sufficient to explain evolution; there must be more to the "game"... Sooner or later, we will have to face the incredible idea that all life on Earth carries the genetic code of an extraterrestrial

cousin and that evolution is not what we think it is. Our hypothesis is that there is a higher, extraterrestrial The old age form is busy creating new age forms and settling them on different planets. Earth is just one of them. Perhaps, after programming, our creators are growing us like bacteria in Petri dishes. We cannot know the reasons—is it a scientific experiment, a way to prepare new planets for colonization, or part of an ongoing life seeding process in the universe?

Professor Chang also said that "foreign" parts of "junk" DNA have their own vessels, arteries, and immune systems that strongly resist all of our cancer-preventing drugs. DNA implanted by "world outside" is pre-programmed, and an effect of the Saturn-Moon Matrix is to activate these programmes to run "spontaneously" as human behaviour and a "time" sequence. The Matrix behaves like a laser-reading computer software or a DVD. It brings the pre-programmed information in human DNA to the "screen," that is, to our decoded reality. The "software programme" is working in every human mind—the body computer—and has been encoded for ages. Do you remember that Rebecca Cann, a professor of genetics at the University of Hawaii, co-authored an article in Nature magazine stating that all modern humans descended from a single female ancestor who lived in Africa around 200,000 BCE? If what we call "human" comes from a single source, then the program that will infiltrate every subsequent member of the "species" (the software) can easily It could have been implanted. Only by becoming conscious beyond the mind and body can we override the programme. While writing this book, it became so clear to me that the scope of human behavioural programming is fundamental. I understand that people who read the articles of molecular biologist Francis Crick believed that he believed DNA was pre-programmed. Crick seemed to know much more about DNA than was publicly stated and seemed to believe that DNA came from an "extraterrestrial" source.

So the Matrix illusion is very deep, very ingrained, because it is not just a Matrix field, it is also a DNA programme. The "Queen Bee" (Saturn-Moon) broadcasts "hack" waveform information, and people perceive this as a world they think they see, as "themselves," and behaviour they believe to be themselves. We may be nothing more than human robots controlled entirely by the Matrix and responding to data inputs, or wemaybe able to open our hearts and minds and

We can see beyond what the rest of us cannot see. This means opening our minds to a consciousness that is not subject to the manipulation of the Matrix or DNA programming. It operates outside of "space" and "time" and beyond the vibrating walls of the Matrix. If you look at all the incredible and interconnected manipulations I will describe in this book—and there is much more—it could not have been organised by people sitting around a table deciding their next moves. How do

they do it? Was there a computer system distributing data about what needed to be done and when?  
But now I can see it clearly.

The authorities that run and enforce the Human Control System follow a programme similar to that published by the Queen to the worker ants and bees. These are computer terminals on the Matrix Internet that are triggered by the Saturn-Moon Matrix to respond according to their pre-programmed DNA. The bloodlines (Illuminati - Dark Cabal - those assigned to positions of power) are the most locked in because they were genetically engineered for this purpose, but everyone who is truly unconscious (the majority of humanity) will respond to Saturn's DNA. -The Moon Matrix programme that directs their thoughts, perceptions, and behaviour.

- Icke, David - Remember Who You Are. Remember where you are and where you came from. Do not forget...

However, consciousness can render this meaningless, and therefore, in order to trap their perceptions in the Matrix, humanity

They must be kept in a state of low vibration. The plasma field in our holographic reality behaves like a "plasma screen" on which we "watch" or "see" the "picture show." Like everything else, it is an expression of decoded waveform information. Humans continue to live their lives by following the Saturn programme, which they have decoded, believing that this is the "real world." Humans are like two-legged farm animals caught in the headlights of an approaching Matrix.

The reality we feed on is encoded with perceptions and experiences that cause people to transmit low- vibrational emotional energy, which both feeds the Reptilian Alliance and helps empower the system in many ways. The virtual reality "game" is interactive, and so is the attacked version. We receive and transmit, we receive and "send." The Saturn Moon Matrix creates an energetic perception "loop" where the false reality feeds us, and when we perceive and believe it, we feed that perception back into the Matrix.

---

his continuously reinforces false reality in a feedback loop. In short, the matrix draws its power from our belief that the hacked reality is "real." With the awareness I have described in the book and by opening our minds to Consciousness beyond the frequencies of the Matrix, we can and will break the closed loop. The power of the Saturn-Moon Matrix to influence our reality diminishes as we open our minds and hearts and allow Consciousness to enter. The control system fears [the True Vibrations](#), which is why it is now doing everything in its power to trap us in a vibration box through fear, chaos, and upheaval. Meanwhile, when there is a "glitch" in the Matrix information field, some unexplained and "paranormal" experiences occur. As I write, there are many reports from around the world of the skies changing, constellations not being where they should be, and the moon's angle changing. This is the result of the Reptilians manipulating the Matrix to confuse us and prepare us for the false "end of the world" or "new world" prophecies of the Bible, the Mayan Calendar, the Hopi prophecies, and others. They are not true. They are part of the manipulation, and the Reptilians are planning to make it seem as though these events are happening naturally. They are already doing so. Everything was planned long ago.

## Reptilian Brain - Reptilian World

One of the most important ways the Matrix connects with us, not surprisingly, is through [the reptilian brain](#). And this helps keep us trapped in the Reptilian Alliance control system. Matrix transmissions also target our DNA receiver-transmitter systems, and much of this occurs in what science refers to as the "junk DNA" realm. Some of this is experienced. It was shut down to narrow our reality band, and part of it is receiving Matrix frequencies via carrier waves coming from Saturn through the Moon. The Saturn-Moon Matrix is how they do it.

People who are most strongly attuned to the Matrix broadcast (the overwhelming majority) are like worker ants following the work plan published by the Queen. It is said that ants communicate through chemicals called pheromones, but these are merely the chemical expression of vibrational communication.

Ants use their antennae to communicate, and we receive Matrix transmissions through our DNA and reptilian brain. Reptilians have a communication system with hive intelligence.

The Matrix establishes connections, and it appears that at its centre is a version of their "queen." Perhaps there is a connection to worshipping the "goddess," and the hybrid lineage is definitely transmitted through mitochondrial or female DNA.

The Illuminati reptilian hybrid lineage are the agents of the Matrix within the Matrix—the "Agent Smiths" depicted in the Matrix film series.

The Matrix "mind" is the controlling power behind those who unknowingly enslave and manipulate humanity through all institutions of human control and the Matrix itself. How the reptilian brain works...

I have previously explained that I did not think about it, that I reacted; physically, financially, and across a wide range of human experiences—reputation, work, relationships—the list goes on and on. To keep us in a state of fear for survival, they need to feed us an endless stream of reasons, binding us more firmly to the reptilian-brain reality—and thus to the Matrix reality. This emotional states affect the way DNA receives and transmits information, causing irregular heart rhythms and disrupting the connection between the heart, brain and nervous system. This is another important reason why we are bombarded with wars, financial attacks, deceptive terrorists, health "fears," "global warming," designed "natural" disasters, and every other kind of event. In this way, they can bind us most powerfully to the Matrix and feed it energy through the "feedback" loop. To better understand how our reality can be manipulated, watch Director John Carpenter's film: [They](#)



[ok](#) and seen the information about the Moon, and recommended that I look at a book called [Earth](#) by Barbara Marciniak.

. Barbara Marciniak is a "channel" known in "New Age" circles in the 1990s for communicating with a consciousness that she claims is connected to the star cluster known as the Pleiades. He was talking about how a reptilian race manipulated humanity.









...The Moon is a very powerful electromagnetic computer... Energy from the Moon has been sending electromagnetic frequencies to Earth since time immemorial to protect the double helix DNA (it is said that it should be twelve-stranded)...

...The Moon is an artificial satellite... it... it... a vehicle and surveillance device, a supercomputer or an eye in the sky, anchored outside Earth's atmosphere for ages.

...The Earth should belong to those who live there; but it does not. You have external gods, creative energies, that prevent you from becoming free rulers with your kundalini...

The influence of the Moon, as the main satellite computer, affects the entire Earth... The Moon's programmes have imposed great limitations on humans for ages... These are the repetitive cycles created by the Moon, to which you have responded.

Like ours, the moons can be used to influence planets in a very loving and positive way, and it is possible that the Moon was doing this before it was hijacked by the Reptilian Alliance as a tool for mass manipulation and control. Barbara Marciniak's channeling points in this direction, and I am open to this. We must be flexible about the details and allow information to be our guide, not dogma. In this case, removing the Reptilian Alliance from the Moon and changing their broadcasts would have a life-changing effect on this planet and those who live on it. Reptilian broadcasts Closing it would have changed everything. Barbara's channeling for the book shows that other non-human forces are in the process of interfering with the Reptilian control of the Moon, and I have come across similar information. After all these years, I understand that this interference has progressed significantly. I want to strongly emphasise that we are not alone in overcoming the challenges we face—the bloodlines want us to believe that we are. There is a multidimensional effort to free the planet from the reptilian/grey control that has lasted for ages, and it will succeed. While others do their work elsewhere, we must do what is required of us at our own level of reality. Dismantling the reptilian control system in this way is not only to help humanity.

What is happening here is that a smaller part of a hologram can affect the whole, creating a chain reaction across a vast area of the galaxy and beyond.

Barbara Marciniak, a channel for the world, said the following:

There have been many wars on the Moon... When the Moon was occupied by forces that would help you grow rather than limit you, a plan was made to gradually implement different influence programmes on Earth.

The Moon's programmes have imposed great limitations on humans for ages. The stories about the full moon and madness, madness and increased bleeding are all true.

There are repeating cycles created by the Moon and your responses to them.

It is extraterrestrial beings that are truly controlling everything. Despite your rapid progress, your technology is incomparable to the biotechnology (including genetic engineering) of conscious space travellers.

You are new to the game and are missing a vital key to your senses, and you are structuring the essence of your physical world, its reality, in a certain way.

You constantly translate data and, like interpreting a dream, you find yourself confined by physical limits that increasingly prevent you from explaining the experience.

(Darryl Anka's channel, Bashar (Buh-Shar), said that we have entered the age of limitlessness after leaving the age of limitation).

This is what I have been emphasising all along—that we are being manipulated to decipher the code of reality that keeps us bound and enslaved by the limited and enslaved consciousness known as the "

." I also came ac

In 1916, he said:

All movements, actions and manifestations of humans, animals and plants are connected to the Moon, and we are governed by the Moon... The mechanical part of our lives is connected to the Moon and subject to it. If we develop consciousness and will within ourselves and subject our mechanical self and all our mechanical manifestations to them, we will be freed from the power of the Moon.

The Saturn-Moon Matrix operates in the frequency range of the mind, in the electromagnetic spectrum, and in low-vibration emotions. When we open our minds to consciousness, our perception expands beyond the influence of Matrix frequencies.

We can suddenly perceive what was previously blocked from our perception and begin to see what is truly happening.

On the day I wrote this, I was shown an article telling the story of something called the "Chani Project." It claimed to involve secret technology found in Africa that made contact with a being from a parallel universe in 1994, and that communication continued for the next five years. The article stated that over 20,000 questions were asked of the entity. "Chani" is an abbreviation for the Channeled Holographic Access Network Interface. During an interaction, the entity was asked about the purpose of our Moon. It replied, "Life is better without the Moon," and stated that it was not a natural celestial body.

The moon was there to control the "mood" of the Earth, it is said. Without the Moon, a "great calm" descends upon people and there are no "great storms"—only "small storms." If there were no Moon, there would be peace among people. This "Moonless" world is exactly like the Real Golden Age before "The Hack."

Age, which I described earlier. The message implied that "an ancient race" captured the Moon "from space" and placed it next to Earth. This is what Zulu legends say and what my own research supports.

Chani's communications showed that the "Moon Forces" function like a time machine to control time and manipulate the mental state of "entities on this planet" within this timeline.

— The oldest human accounts do not mention time. This is an illusion of the Matrix, and time has been coded to separate us from the NOW in order to enslave humanity. As my understanding broadens, I can see very clearly that the

Time

Cycle

is the Matrix. The time cycle is the

hacked reality that we must experience.

NOW—reality that has been hacked. Saturn is associated with time, and the Greek Saturn

The name of his god, "Kronos," means "time." He is the symbol of Father Time. The two clocks on either side of the main entrance to St. Peter's Basilica in Rome are symbols of Saturn—our perception of time is controlled by the moon, and so is the clock face in general. Interestingly, Chani also mentioned that "existence" is held back by "reptilians" to prevent humans from "growing," and how we won a "war" against the reptilians in their own reality. The message said, "In many timelines, we are killing many dragons." It was reported that the company added that this is what humans possess.

They developed more "spiritually" than the reptilians I mentioned, but the scaly ones "want to hold on to their wise technologies... their gods are their technologies." I have been saying this in my books for years. Their intellectual, technological minds are highly developed, but they are not "spiritually" conscious. They tried to make us the same by "giving us their minds." The moon was not always there, and some ancient legends say the same thing. They tell of a time "before the moon."

Ancient Greek writers Aristotle and Plutarch, and Roman writers Apollonius Rhodius and Ovid, mentioned a people called the Proselenes in Arcadia who said that their ancestors were there "before the moon appeared in the sky." "Proselene" means "before Selene," the Greek goddess of the moon, a name often used for the moon itself. The Roman writer Censorinus also spoke of a time long ago when there was no moon. Dr. Hans Schindler Bellamy also addresses the same theme in his work *Moons, Myths and Men*. He mentions the "Mozceler," a native tribe in Colombia who say they remember a time when the present Moon was not the Earth's companion. Some Babylonian depictions of the Moon from the 11th century BC

position it between Venus and the Sun. I know that some people will say that the Moon must always be there, otherwise the Earth would be unstable and nothing would be the same as before, but we are not talking about the same planetary alignments we had before the Moon arrived.

The Sun- System was very different from what we see today.

Saturn's representation in astrology fits perfectly with the design. Saturn is the planet of death, restriction, authority, control, obedience, poverty, fear, and time (it is the sun). It governs the bones of the body, and thus you have the skull and bones as the main symbol of the controlled Illuminati. The Skull and Bones Society is actually the Saturn

Society. Saturn is the astrological ruler of institutions, corporations, authority figures, scientists, and the elderly. It represents laws, rules, regulations, and "tradition" (repetitive rituals). Saturn is not emotional and represents limitation, austerity, discipline, and depression. The term "Saturnian," which means having a gloomy, silent disposition, has an ancient origin related to Saturn's influence. What am I talking about? The world we live in and more than ever before. I am describing how human society is constructed; the rules, rituals, and hierarchical structures of secret societies; and the splendour and rituals surrounding the British Royal Family and their kind. Planet Earth is a Saturnian society controlled by Saturn through the Moon and the Illuminati's hybrid bloodlines. This means a great deal about what is happening to the world and what it is. Note how the characteristics and effects of Saturn are the same as the Draconian - Reptilian "hive" mind. The Saturn-Moon Matrix is the hive of the Reptilians who control Saturn and the Moon.

It reflects the mind. The reptilian brain, the reptilian mind, and the Moon Matrix have taken control of the human mind.

Open your mind, and you will see what is being deliberately hidden from you.

Monday= , Moon Day

## Saturn Knowledge

The wisdom of the Fraternitas Saturni (FS) is a complex series of magical doctrines. These include a special initiation path, a complete astral or planetary cosmogony, and a Lucifer element. Saturn- Gnosis is compatible in many respects with what is known about the ancient Ophite and Barbelo Gnostic sects. Gnosis is a form of knowledge about the cosmos t h a t t h e individual f e e l s h e has been called to or "chosen" for, and is based not on belief in certain dogmas but on deep personal experience. In ancient times, Gnosticism existed in numerous sects that were often incompatible with each other, but most of them shared certain doctrines. First, they asserted the existence of a triune god in the fullness of being (pleroma) or light, as well as a divinity beyond all categories. This divine f u l l n e s s transcends the material world; the two realms are separated by a great barrier (horos or ouroboros). How these realms b e c a m e separate is the subject of various speculations, but what is certain among Gnostics is that our material world was created not by the god of light, but by a being whose existence stems from the deficiency of the pleroma . This deficiency arose either through progressive degeneration as it moved further away from its source of existence, or through the conscious withdrawal of the divine will (thelema) from the outer realms. Regardless of the process, less independent beings emerged in the graded levels (called aeons) of the new cosmos. These beings were called archons. One of these archons is the being that created our material world, or the demiurge. This entity is identified by some Gnostics as the God of the Old Testament, Jehovah (YHVH). Finally, it was accepted that human beings, as mixed beings composed of elements originating from both the world of light (God) and the world of darkness (the demiurge), c o u l d only b e s a v e d through knowledge (gnosis). This knowledge was not something obtained through learning or even through logical methods, but was a direct experience of a being. The demiurge Jehovah demanded faith (pistis); the "Supreme God" could only be reached through gnosis.

## The Saturn Archetype

From the perspective of FS teachings, the essences of the planets are complex entities. The central focus of brotherhood is the Saturn complex, which we will refer to here as the "archetype." From an Aeonik perspective, the planetary complex



surrounding Uranus is also important in FS teachings. In Saturn-Gnosis, Saturn's planet and archetype are the focal point of the manifestation of the Demiurge. This Demiurge is identified with Lucifer, the (false) Light Bearer, who is the higher octave of Saturn. According to the secret FS teachings, Saturn is the Great Judge who embodies "justice." He is the Master of the Seven.

The ruler of the dwellings (= the planetary spirits of the outer world) and the revealed world, and the master of life and death, light and darkness. Saturn is seen as the one who disrupts cosmic order and unity—therefore, he established death and caused renewal and change to exist. This Demiurge Saturn is identified by the number 666. He is the Beast 666 manifested in Humanity (or Men) at 666 and in the Sun's Centre of Life (Sorath 666).

In addition to these general teachings about the nature of Demiurge Saturn, the FS has a special doctrine concerning a being called GOTOS, which is connected to the planet Saturn and active on Earth. This is the special egregore or daimonion of the Brotherhood, which is the personal representative of the Great Master 33°. GOTOS works in a manner similar to the work of the Secret Chiefs in the Golden Dawn system.

It works. The belief that this system of lodges is hidden in the esoteric minds of superhuman intelligences is generally held in FS. Members would say, for example, that Baphomet was the daimonion of the Knights Templar. Daimonion GOTOS is understood as a pre-existing entity, but it is also used as the lodge's egregore. An egregore is a type of "group spirit" or thought form created magically by a human community from its collective ideals.

Egregore can be seen as a collective hypnotic suggestion that can be directly experienced, albeit subjectively, by those participating in rituals when egregore is invoked. As the egregore experience becomes a shared experience within local communities, it tends to take on an objective reality.

GOTOS is defined as follows: "GOTOS stores magical powers predicted in the causal sphere through the Chain of Brotherhood as a magnetic accumulator in the Saturn sphere...  
...magical powers predicted in the causal sphere through the Chain of Brotherhood."

#### Astral wisdom

As the name of the order suggests, the Fraternitas Saturni attaches great importance to astrological doctrines or astrosophy. The teachings that include Saturn are fundamentally derived from a Gnostic

cosmology, in which the planet Saturn represents the Demiurge and the initiates who ascend through the planetary spheres.

It is identified with the Eş ik Muhafızı (Hüter der Schwelle) among the access symbols. The sky and

(false) "light". As previously mentioned, the Saturn archetype, as depicted in FS, is a manifold that corresponds to a complex cosmology. According to FS doctrine, on the seventh day of creation, an angel (= Lucifer-Saturn) emerged from the Absolute (= Kabbalistic Ainsoph). This angel was given dominion over the outermost sphere and became the Guardian of Time and Eternity. This being stood at the outer limits of the infinite, spreading itself out into space, existence, and all creation. (Gnostics sometimes refer to this act as Leviathan—the ouroboros—the serpent at the edge of the sky grasping its own tail.

They had attributed it to him.) This angel or god rebelled against the established cosmic order and set his powers of change in motion. And at the same time, evolution, which also implies death and destruction. This rebellion is known in Jewish-Christian mythology as the "Battle in Heaven," and the angel or demon is sometimes referred to as Abaddon (in Hebrew) or Lucifer (in Greek).

Apollon. References to this can be found in Isaiah 14:12-15 and Revelation 9:1. The Rebel - Lucifer - broke the static cosmic order and became the creator of the visible world. This war, between the polar opposites of the outer Saturn sphere and the inner Sun Logos, with Earth at the centre as the main battlefield, is still ongoing.

This is a post someone sent me, and I thought it was excellent, so I am posting it here. I added the title, the Saturn symbol (hammer and sickle) and the Communist flag.  
Illuminism (SATURNALIA) is Communism.

"The glyph of Saturn consists of a cross with an extended base (T) and an S pointing backwards and connected to the base.  
\*ST can be expressed as a hieroglyph for the snake and T, or as \$, symbolising the cross or the tree of life. The point of growth is the life force (like a snake) pushing from the threshold or "place". The union of S and T intertwining of S and T powerfully symbolises the "seat of consciousness." Highlights. Set, the oldest Egyptian god, forms the basis of all gods. Other gods are considered evil because they are very simple or lowly.

I should add that in the beginning, it was represented by a cross with a snake on it. I examples:

Satan, structure, condition, condition, condition, construction, small, condition, stone, adhesion, stopping, resistance, test, pause, system, balancing, formation, condition, standard, crystallisation, stress.  
SABĪ T, PARTICIPATION, INAT, LIST, STRin, Strict, Statement, etc. How do you add an additional STRUCTURE to our number system? Of course, with ST. Everything is FIRST (1.) and LAST. How do you give structure to countries? With a state constitution. Urban geography? With postal street addresses. How do you set something in memory? Work on it! Give structure to a process? With START and STOP.

We even have a conversation piece built around SaTurn's ST. Adjectives define things—SaTurn defines the outer boundaries of things. They are the limits of our sensory perceptions.

Big, bigger, biggest, hot, hotter, hottest, many, more, most, etc. All adjectives have comparative and superlative forms. The superlative form is the limit. You cannot go beyond ST, ST is Saturn, it is the limit!

The moon is more than just a pale satellite that attracts the attention of poets and astronomers. Its influence goes beyond creating ocean tides or directing biological cycles. More importantly, the moon has a significant effect on mechanical, emotional and psychological states in humans. The werewolf legend and superstitions associated with the full moon are not far from reality. Certain phases of the moon increase the likelihood of emotionally draining situations and encourage reactivity and sensitivity in vulnerable individuals. Personal observation confirms what numerous esoteric sources have elaborated at length: that we are the moon's food.

Gurdjieff and Ouspensky

The Fourth Way philosophy aims to free humans from mechanical behaviour and hypnotic programming in order to build a core of high consciousness within them. It is an esoteric system composed of the unfinished parts of Christianity and Sufism.

Its founder, Georges Gurdjieff, frequently criticised humanity's thoughtless mechanical behaviour and enjoyed saying that we are "the food of the moon." In his various works in New York in 1924, among hundreds of references to the moon, Gurdjieff said the following:

"The moon is man's greatest enemy. We serve the moon. You have heard about Kundabuffer. Kundabuffer is the moon's representative on Earth. We are like the sheep that the moon cleanses, nourishes, shears, and feeds for its own purposes. But when it is hungry, it kills many of them. All organic life works for the moon

. Passive humans serve recycling; active humans serve evolution. You have to choose. In both cases, we are slaves, but there is one principle: in one service, you can hope for a career; in the other, you get a lot but no career. In both cases, we have a master. We also have a moon, a sun, etc. inside us. We are a whole system. If you know what your moon is and what it does, you can understand the cosmos."

PD Ouspensky, one of Gurdjieff's most prolific students, gave lengthy lectures on the role of the moon in human relationships and its place in the cosmological scheme of things. It is reasonable to assume that Ouspensky's writings on the moon accurately reflect what Gurdjieff taught him.

According to Ouspensky, the moon behaves like a giant electromagnet that draws all organic life on Earth and absorbs the spiritual essence of dying creatures. The moon is an embryonic planet that draws its nourishment from organic life on Earth through an etheric umbilical cord between the Earth and the moon. In humans, the moon directs the mechanical aspects like a pendulum moving the gears of a clock. The degree of a person's actions

It is directed by the moon and is proportional to the person's reactivity and level of non-existence. For people who are unable to act on more noble spiritual impulses throughout their lives, the moon provides a driving force. Without this force, mechanical individuals would remain as passive as puppets without a puppeteer.

Ouspensky went so far as to say that the physical movements of our limbs are made possible by the moon. Other Fourth Way initiates, such as Rodney Collin, explained that because our bodies are largely made of water and the moon pulls water to create ocean tides, our bodies are moved in similar but more complex ways through hydraulic principles. The moon's gravitational field pulls all masses equally and is not powerful enough to have any measurable physical effect on the movement of water in the body. The moon's movements trigger neurochemical

It would be more accurate to say that impulses exert subtle influences on the organs of our etheric body, which are responsible for initiating movements. Such mechanical behaviour can therefore be directed by the moon, but not necessarily through crude physical means. The moon is therefore an important factor in directing our mechanical actions. As long as its influence is limited to such effects, the moon is doing its job properly. However, Ouspensky warned that if the moon's influence penetrates a person's emotional and mental aspects, emotional and mental imbalances will arise. How can the moon influence our emotions and

Intellectual centres? It is essential that these sub-centres have their own mechanical aspects. In line with the goals of the Fourth Way, Ouspensky said that we must "create the moon within ourselves" in order to escape more harmful lunar influences. By this, he meant that we must develop a motivational mechanism within ourselves that can replace external influences; in this way, we would free ourselves from the puppeteer. For a moment, let us assume a more general and practical interpretation: this simply means that we must strengthen our sense of self-awareness in order to free ourselves from mechanical reactions and escape from reactive behaviour; unconscious reactions. In this way, while we are alive, we stop feeding the moon, and after death, we pay our debt as we should.

An individual's escape from being devoured by the Moon was only possible through a conscious effort of evolution -

what Gurdjieff called "remembering oneself"—was possible. "The liberation that comes with the development of mental powers and abilities

is liberation from the Moon." Gurdjieff always maintained that humans are not truly conscious and that their actions are entirely mechanical: "Everything 'happens'; he can do nothing. He is a machine controlled by accidental shocks from outside."

### Boris Mouravieff

In his epic work *Gnosis*, Boris Mouravieff formulated an esoteric system for spiritual evolution based on the inner traditions of Eastern Orthodoxy. Although it shares a common foundation with the Fourth Way, Mouravieff's elaborations are relatively more complete, accurate, and systematic. The following excerpt from *Gnosis* summarises what is necessary to transcend the influence of the Moon:

As a cell of organic life on Earth, man plays a role in the development of the Creative Light. The animation of the cosmic foetus, the Moon, is one aspect of this development. The majority of the five sciences. Such an important role played by illusion.

In order for human beings to accept this aspect of cosmic activity in their conscious minds and participate in it without rebelling, they have been brought to this state. If we become aware of this situation and want to escape from it, we must design and create a veil that will protect us from the destructive influence of the Moon. In the meantime, we must protect ourselves from falling back into illusion by erecting a false veil; the result would be a waste of these powers in a concentrated form rather than a saving of energy. The amount of force required to truly counteract the influence of the Moon is already considerable.

So the first imperative is to stop wasting these powers, to turn off the taps that allow energy to escape unnecessarily: sterile emotions, especially negative ones; fantasies arising from uncontrolled imagination; uncoordinated mental gymnastics, gossip and idle talk. Therefore, we must act like a wise finance minister and carefully conserve our energies without sterilising our activities or our intellect. On the contrary, we must store these powers in order to build up reserves and increase them as much as possible. These are the two main directions of the first goal we must achieve. (Mouravieff, Gnosis I, p.168)

Mouravieff also explained that organic life acts as a transmitter station that sends refined energy to the moon to help it grow. Despite the increase in human population and the corresponding increase in the amount of energy transferred, peacetime does not produce enough energy, and therefore, catalysts such as wars and disasters emerge to sustain the process.

The Moon's passive energy comes from solar energy. It reflects it, but not without undergoing a transformation, as is its nature. [...] Unlike the Earth, the Moon has no direct organic connection with the Sun. As a satellite, it is directly connected to its planet and only interacts with the Sun through its intermediary. One of its primary roles is to reflect solar energy to Earth's surface in a modified form, as explained earlier. This also leads to quantitative and qualitative variations depending on its phases. This However, this does not prevent constant echoes, because the Moon always shows the same face to the Earth, since its rotation period around its own axis and around our planet is the same. (Mouravieff, Gnosis II, p.29)

Although Mouravieff does not detail how the influence of the moon changes according to its phase, it is logical that this is fundamentally a matter of astrological alignment between the Earth, the sun and the moon. During the new and full moon, the moon and the sun are in conjunction and opposition, respectively. During the quarter moons, they are in square alignment. Opposition, conjunction and square represent alignments that emphasise the mechanical aspects of human nature in this particular case. During the other phases of the moon, when the moon is three or sixty days

oid, a more harmonious astrological orientation prevails. These alignments create calmer temperaments, as the mechanical influence does not enter the emotional or mental realm. The fact that the moon always shows the same face, has an unusually circular orbit, and is exactly at the right distance to eclipse the sun during total solar eclipses suggests that the matrix was deliberately placed there by the "Architect" or perhaps simply suggests a collective choice. Experience this extremely unlikely but necessary truth. When asked whether the moon was deliberately placed there,

Cassiopaeans replied: It is incredibly complex because, one way or another, everything is part of a "plan." Mouravieff and Ouspensky emphasised that, despite the moon's calming nature and the urgent need for individuals to overcome its influence, the moon still has an important cosmological reason.

---

This arrangement, even if nothing else existed, would make physical life possible by ensuring the rotation of the Earth.

Zelator



through various mystery schools. The following excerpt takes place in the presence of a teacher giving a long speech about the moon:

We were fascinated by the moon rising in the east and the other planet Venus. Our attention was drawn to the dark and light sides of the moon, represented by its crescent shape, and to the shining light of Venus. Our questions led our Master to some fascinating and unexpected observations about the connections between the moon and ancient esoteric wisdom, and it was not surprising that several of the questions we asked him at that moment were related to these planets. "Do you know what the third day pig is?" he asked in response to a question I asked him about the moon. Although our Master was looking directly at us, everyone nodded as if he had addressed the question to each of us personally.

Perhaps the question was rhetorical, because he immediately continued. "Three-day pig is an expression from the ancient Mysteries. In Greece, in Eleusis, before the initiation ceremony held during the Great Mysteries of Boedromion, the Greeks had something called Halade Mystai. Early in the morning, the initiation candidates would set out for the sea, carrying young pigs that they would slaughter and then sacrifice. We can say that this sacrifice was unusual—even esoteric—because they believed that the pig's blood was particularly pure and highly valued by the gods of the underworld. After the blood and the slaughtered bodies were offered to these hellish gods, the pigs were buried in the depths of the Earth. Since the sacrifice took place on the third day of the Great Mystery, such a creature was called the third-day pig.

He raised his eyebrows and smiled. "Now, as with all initiation mysteries, the term is not entirely accurate—it is meant to conceal something. It wasn't a three-day-old pig, but a two-and-a-half-day-old pig, because sacrifices were always made in the morning. The fact that the rituals were performed by the sea should give you a clue about one aspect of this secret symbolism, because two and a half days is a lunar period. In two and a half days, the moon completely passes through one sign of the zodiac: cosmically speaking, it is the 12th day of the month. Now, perhaps you are beginning to see a third aspect of the deeper significance of the daytime pig? Perhaps the question has once again become rhetorical. In any case, there was no sound from the circle.

In a sense, the third day pig is humanity—the liquid sweat of the world. Humanity is captive to the Moon—subject to a two-and-a-half-day rhythm and all other lunar periodicities. In another sense, the third-day pig is Set's animal, the rejected dark side of humanity—the side that cannot strive toward the light.

"This truth is acknowledged both in the overt symbolism of the pig sacrifice and in its deeper, more mysterious implications. Initiation centres affirm that humanity is the Moon's slave -

It has always been accepted that ordinary men and women sleep under the influence of the moon's powers. [...] The symbolism of the three-day-old pig should now be clear. The creature is the representative of self-sacrifice without sacrifice, because there is no value in the loss that is gained. [...] point, what happens to our higher principle?

The dismemberment of the pig sacrifice is a direct explanation of the symbolism of the three-day-old pig. Just as in a burnt offering, the flames rise upwards and the charred remains fall downwards, so the sacrifice of the three-day-old pig is also a separation, a division. Pay attention to this word, fission. Without a good understanding of what spiritual division means, one cannot go f a r in hermetic studies.

"So, on one level, the pig is a symbol of the lower nature that must be buried—or rather, rightly consigned to the hands of the hellish hordes to which it belongs. Meanwhile, the initiated Spirit rises upward on the scale of perfection. As you know, in Helade Mystai, only initiates perform sacrifices, so we can assume that in the symbolic death, only the lower part of the "pig"—the body and blood—is given to the lower world.

The higher world carries the Spirit to a higher realm in the miracle of initiation. You see, the three-day-old pig is a symbol of the rejected part, the dark part that is pushed downwards after the separation that immediately follows initiation.

[..]

But pigs. Let's take another look at the symbolism of the famous three-day pig. We are pigs waiting to be sacrificed. We are slaves to the moon: we are all Endymions who must give to the moon the thing that bears the moon's image.

like the sleeping Endymion. Let us assume that the three-day pig's sacrifice symbolises the three days...'  
- he emphasised the words to show that they have a much deeper meaning than they appear at first glance - "... the month after our death. As you know, in traditional Christianity, this period is called Purgatory.

In esotericism, there are other names for it that you will all become familiar with. The three-day-old pig is a symbol of this period we must spend in Purgatory—he emphasised the word.

If you think about it, you will see that this is not exaggerated symbolism. The pig, because of its connection with Set, is a creature of the Moon, and the period in Araf is a "blood sacrifice" in the sense that the blood of our sins—the sweat of our sins, so to speak—is washed away during this experience. In Purgatory, we pay a heavy price for our sins. These entities—our sins—are swallowed by demons in a manner that can be interpreted as a thirst for blood. We have clung to our sins throughout our lives, and letting them go is no easy matter: they must be torn from us.

Araf is a kind of cosmic exchange chamber where beings and tendencies born of sin find satisfaction and renewal—even a place of compulsory learning. Without such a house of purification, the spiritual atmosphere of the world would have been completely poisoned long ago.

"The moon's skull-like face, gazing down at Earth with cratered eyes, serves as a perpetual reminder of the relentless consequences of human sin. It is possible to find extensive documentary evidence for this belief that the moon is the cosmic centre of Purgatory - indeed, it is summarised in many symbols in Christian doctrine and symbolism. What could be more obvious than the idea that the demons possess

, the horns are probably a return to the idea of the crescent moon, their natural homeland: so to speak, they are stamped with the letter C.

"You were quite right, Mark..." - it upset us very much, he turned to us and told us about the private conversations he had had with him - "... to associate the Moon with satanic attacks, the dark kingdom of the sessions and the clairvoyance of the ancestors." Satanic beings love darkness. While it is true that séance rooms are kept dark so that amateur jugglers can perform undetected, it is also true that spiritual beings who do evil in such séances love darkness. They are dreamers. They cannot understand the need for light, nor can they understand human love.

The ancients did not use darkness to contact demons, but to contact Supreme Beings. One reason why the so-called air shafts in the Great Pyramid are directed towards certain stars is to allow the effects of these stars to penetrate the darkness where initiations take place.

and the darkness of the Black Moon, hanging in the Earth's shadow, poured into the cosmos. This

Black Moon—the moon of Hecate, filled with serpents in ancient mythology—is quite different from the Light Moon. In some ancient centres, this Black Moon was even given a different name.

The Moon is heated by the Sun to a certain degree. In order to feel the difference between the dark moon and the full moon, one must be in tune with cosmic realities.

Moon, when it casts the Sun into shadow, it is not unusual for birds to fall from the sky in fear. Such fear demonstrates great wisdom. To capture the feeling of this cosmic reality, you should all try to experience an eclipse—of the Sun or the Moon.

There is a frisson in the air unlike anything that can be felt under normal conditions.

Among the ancients, the primitive horror of the Moon was not entirely real: in those days, there was a different consciousness that allowed people to perceive cosmic realities that are now hidden from us. If you are not in love with the Moon, you will never understand why ancient stone circles were built.

If you have not ascended to the Moon, you will never understand why the ancient stone circles were built.

Our master fulfilled the promise he made at the meeting before his death to reveal the secrets of the Moon. Normally, he would have waited for one of us to ask a question. This time, he began to speak without waiting.

"In esoteric literature, you will find many records showing that the Moon was once a part of the Earth. It had to leave the Earth to allow life on Earth to continue its spiritual development without hindrance."

It is important that everyone on the path try to form a clear picture of what this separation is. Not only did it have considerable evolutionary significance in the cosmogony of the world, but it also played out in miniature in many of our spiritual activities. It is the archetypal form of division. Now, unfortunately, even our imagination has become concrete in modern times, and it is difficult for us to paint a picture of what this loss of the Moon really is. It is difficult for us to form clear images of the division that lies at the root of all spiritual activity. It is difficult for modern men and women to visualise events entirely in spiritual terms. The reason for this is image-

Since mythology itself is a vehicle for spirituality, our imagination, which is based on creation, longs for mythology.

"If you cannot imagine it this way, you must resort to materialistic images..." - he touched the water glass on the round table in front of him - "... then imagine a glass of water stained with pigment. If left as it is, the particles will settle at the bottom in a thick crust, leaving the water above clear. This is much closer to the Spiritual reality that occurs when the Moon leaves the Earth, and with it takes certain forms of materiality. [...]"

The diagram depicting the planets in expanded space is only concerned with physical vision. You must understand this, or you will never be able to grasp some of the greater Mysteries of the cosmos.

You cannot approach it. What appears to be outside is more accurately described as being inside: our worldly view is extremely limited because, under normal circumstances, we see the outside world from our central ego to the cosmic environment. However, this is not cosmic vision. We are so accustomed to this limited view that we are not tolerant enough to accept that other views may exist, including a view from the periphery towards the centre.

"When it comes to the Moon, the fact that the physical matter of the Moon once formed part of what we now call the Earth complicates the matter further. The Moon sphere  
In terms of connection, the two centres once collided. However, following these connections requires tremendous meditative effort, and my blunt expression may lead to misunderstandings.

Philip asked, "Why did the Moon have to separate from Earth?" It was a cosmic division. The Moon represents Earth's harder mineralisation. Within the Moon's body, there is matter that would have deeply affected human development if it had remained with Earth. Humans could not carry the weight of these forces within their own bodies. Just as we know that we must emerge from darkness in order to reach the light through our observations of ourselves, planetary bodies must also undergo a similar division.  
Nevertheless, it is true that the Moon's gravity, despite being half a million miles away, still bends the Earth's physical body and those living on it through effects commonly referred to as 'gravitational forces.'

"Now we must address the connection between Ay and clairvoyance. We must do this because one of our members has become involved with mediumistic groups, whether wisely or unwisely.

"It is important that we clearly highlight the dangers inherent in opening one's spirit to such activities. It is not my place to ban such activities. I do not have the power to do so, nor will I ever have such power. No matter how much I want to protect you, I cannot. The best I can do is explain the dangers to you. After that, your beliefs and actions are your own."

He looked at us as if to emphasise that we had reached the most important point of the evening.

And now we must look at an esoteric truth that touches upon the very limits of what is permissible. What I am about to say will be quite disturbing to many people in modern times. It will be disturbing because clairvoyance, mediumship and spiritualistic activity are generally accepted as being somehow connected with spiritual development.

and ultimately benefit humanity. Unfortunately, this is far from the truth. Much of our modern so-called "spiritual" literature is concerned with channeling and clairvoyance, which are far from beneficial to the development of humanity. In fact, to put it bluntly, I must say that they are definitely harmful.

"Now I must make a statement that will introduce you to a concept that was one of the deepest secrets of esoteric schools until relatively recently: The moon is, in some respects, the greatest problem of esoteric science. The moon is not at all what it appears to be.

"At the end of the last century, a surprising revelation came as a result of a dispute among members of the secret schools. Information that had been jealously guarded by the most secret inner circles of the sects was now made public. The secrets that emerged belonged to a much deeper level of knowledge than what had been made exoteric by the Schools—even in this enlightened age.

His cynicism seemed to have gone unnoticed.

"Our aim here is not to document how such a profound esoteric idea was made public, or even to evaluate whether it was wise to do so. All of this has been discussed in the literature, and if any of you wish to follow up on this, I will provide a few references later.

"In short, what was made public during this conflict in the schools was the fact that our Moon is a kind of counterweight to another sphere that is invisible to the ordinary eye. This counterweight sphere is referred to as the Eighth Sphere in esoteric circles.

We must pay attention to these words, because despite what I have just said, this region itself is neither a sphere nor a moon. It is not even correct to place it behind the physical moon, because in the spiritual realm, space and distance are different. The truth is that this Eighth Sphere does not belong to anything we are familiar with in the physical plane, yet when we wish to indicate its existence, we must use words from our own vocabulary. If we were to use the most appropriate word for this sphere, we would have to call it a void. Certainly, void is a more appropriate term than sphere, because the Eighth Sphere draws its objects into its own shadowed existence.

This sphere is lower than the Seventh Sphere (Earth) on the scale of existence.

It serves as a kind of satanic channel for drawing certain corrupted spiritual forms on Earth into its mouth. This is a shadow sphere controlled by shadow beings. However, their status as shadow beings should not lead us to underestimate their abilities and intelligence. In many ways, they are more intelligent than humanity, as they are not limited by the power of love like humanity is.

'The workings of this Eighth Sphere are complex. Its inhabitants—shadowy beings with homes—desire to fill their spheres with humanity or (more accurately) human souls. To this end, they erected what we might call terminals on Earth: these terminals are spiritual energy channels that absorb a specific materialised form of spiritual energy from the Earth plane into the lower sphere. This materialisation or creation occurs most commonly during sessions and in other places where humans attempt to interfere with the lower etheric planes in violation of the cosmic law.

Philip was having difficulty with this strange description of the powers of the moon and asked, "Are you saying that spiritualist activity itself is sacrificed by the Eighth Sphere?"

Yes, Philip. Some spiritualist activities are coloured by the false belief that the realm of the dead is accessible to the living. In reality, mediumistic activity cannot penetrate the realm of the dead: it therefore only deals with shadows. In doing so, it creates food for the Eighth Sphere.

The absorption of certain forms of the human spirit into the Eighth Sphere in this manner is in no way beneficial to humanity. The goal of the inhabitants of this world is to develop and populate a world that can truly be described as a land of the damned. The efforts of these inhabitants, or demons, are contrary to the evolutionary development planned for the world. In truth, man was not designed to be a shadow being, a prisoner of a satanic sphere: he was designed to be a god.

Less than a century has passed since this information about the Eighth Sphere was made public. At first, there was an outcry against this breach of initiatory knowledge, but now we can see that the revelation of this diabolical threat has proven to be a blessing. In some ways, it is easier to deal with a visible enemy.

Those who deal with the dead and with so-called communications with the spirit world, which they lovingly imagine to be beyond the veil, were not warned.

I will leave most of the above for the reader to digest and discuss only the so-called "Eighth Sphere." What is meant by the moon's gravity against the Eighth Sphere? It is clear that the moon is a physical reflection of something concrete but immaterial, something beyond our world of perception. Based on the clues provided in Zelator, we must conclude that the Eighth Sphere, by definition, encompasses all non-physical aspects of the Matrix Control System, including the self-serving (KH) hierarchy from top to bottom and the non-physical levels. The Eighth Sphere will therefore include: the lower astral planes where earthly and demonic thought forms exist, the hyperdimensional realms where so-called reptilian beings

, and the parasitic etheric cage containing the seeds of the Matrix that envelops the world and forms the pool of souls. Soulless humans are incarnate extensions, and the demiurgic creature at the top of the negative occult hierarchy draws all the energy from the "layers" below into itself. This interpretation of the Eighth Sphere is based on articles I have written about Rudolf Steiner, Carlos Castaneda, Robert Monroe, Dr. William Baldwin, the Cassiopaeon Transcripts, and The Matrix. For example, it is clear from the fact that soulless people have a connection with the moon that they are extensions of less developed ("second density") energies that occupy the human ("third density") body. density") energies that occupy their human ("third density") bodies and are essentially two-and-a-half beings. - half-density entities related to two-and-a-half-day pigs. Pigs, incidentally, cannot physically look up at the sky, which makes them ideal symbols for the animal nature in humans, in addition to sharing many human characteristics and having a g e n e t i c m a k e u p that is extremely well suited to harbouring low vibration frequencies. The moon shares an archetypal foundation with soulless humans, just as soulless humans are not entirely of the third dimension and only reflect the image of the soul. This is also proven by the fact that it is a second-density planet that reflects light rather than producing it.

## VENUS: THE GATE

NAZI

-ALDEBARAN

Behind the most important events of the last century lies an invisible winter destroyer: the goddess Isis and the god Set's first child, who was declared a "goddess." She is a female demon known in ancient Sumer as Ishtar or Inanna. She is associated with Venus, which holds a secret significance.

In 1220, the Templar knight Hubertus Koch was returning from the Crusades and passing through Mesopotamia. Near the ancient city of Nineveh in modern-day Iraq, Isais appeared to him. He told him to go to Untersberg mountain<sup>6</sup> (= near Berchtesgaden and Salzburg), where he was to build a base and await his next vision. Whether this was true or not, in 1221, Koch established his first command post at the foot of Ettenberg near Markt. Schellenberg. This was followed by a second, larger building. It is believed that over the next few years, underground galleries were dug in various parts of Untersberg and



One of these was a temple built for Isais. In 1226, a second apparition occurred. It recurred intermittently until 1238. During this period, the Knights Templar received "Isais' Revelation," a series of prophecies and information related to the Holy Grail. The Templars were also given two-headed Baphomet figures from Isais, which are considered the most important items. The Black Stone;

The gods watch over it there.

The tremor was brought by Odin himself.

Earth. The two open together

The hyperdimensional "Illum" gate that draws the "Ilu" light from the Black Sun

The crater constellation from Venus to Earth. Astral Venus acts as a reflector and

transmitter. The two-headed Baphomet unites these two stones as a single god. This small

Hubertus Koch ordered a group of Templars around him to establish a secret sect in the south.

Known as "Die Herren vom Schwarzen Stein" in Germany and Austria

(=DhvSS) - The Lords of the Black Stone. Founded in Venice in honour of "Ordo Bucintoro"7 Isais. The Thule Temple documents show that in Vril mythology, the masculine and feminine principles of creation are seen as tandem, thus the iconography of the Baphomet figure: a two-sided male and female cult object. As the divine sister of Jesus, she acts as the divine sister of revelation. They are the agents of the dualistic creator and are represented by the Baphomet idol. sister of the divine revelation, acts alongside Jesus as the divine sister of the revelation. They are the intermediaries of the dualistic creator and are represented by the Baphomet idol.

Now this is unbelievable but interesting. The light comes from Venus. And Jesus has a spiritual connection with Venus! Venus itself is definitely related to Lucifer.

The word "Lucifer," is taken from the Latin Vulgate, which translates it as "Lucifer," [Isaiah 14:12] meaning "morning star."

Revelation 22:16: I, Jesus, have sent my angel to testify to you about these things for the churches. I am the root and the descendant of David, the bright morning star.

2 Peter 1:19-19: And we have the prophetic  
word more fully confirmed, which you will  
do well to hearken to as to a beacon of light  
shining in a dark place, until the day dawns  
and the morning star rises in your hearts.  
in your hearts.

This is strange, because if there is something rising in your heart, it is the SUN! I chose the  
great light, not the little sun imitation Venus/Lucifer. Note that the term "morning star" is used  
throughout the New Testament and refers to Jesus Christ. Keep this in mind. In the Hebrew  
translation, the word "helel" is used instead of Lucifer, or more correctly, St.

Jerome replaced the word helel with Lucifer. What does hel mean? This word, translated as Hêlêl  
or heyel, refers to the fallen angels, the Watchers, in the apocryphal Enochian Jewish tradition.

And even in numerology and Gematria, the values of the names Lucifer and Jesus are exactly the  
same: 1074 and 74.

(1) - 222 and 222 (3) - 444 and 444 (6)

And the value of the Morning Star is the sum of the values of Lucifer and Jesus: 148 - 444 - 888

From an occult perspective, everything makes sense. The light coming from Venus is the "llu-ray" coming from  
the Black Sun in the Crater Constellation. Venus is the light carrier in our solar system. Thus, Lucifer illuminates  
this dark, false light. Jesus does the same.

The Mandelians—a Gnostic sect that still exists today—called Jesus a false prophet and a traitor.  
According to them, John the Baptist was the true prophet of the Messiah. The Messiah-Logos is,  
of course, the invincible spirit and not the person of Jesus. True Gnostics worshipped the Messiah









Let us return to Isais and his connection to the Knights Templar and the Nazis.

Let us return to Isais and his connection to the Knights Templar and the Nazis. The name Vril is an abbreviation of "VRI-IL," meaning "like God." There were different occult groups with different beliefs.

DHvSS (1912) worshipped the German mountain goddess Isias and the black stone (=Schwarze



Stein). The Thule Society (1917) believed in the hollow Earth theory and took its name from Ultima Thule, the ancient capital of Hyperborea at the top of the world. In 1919, all the groups merged. Officially, the Vril Society was the "All-German Metaphysical Association ." The Vril worshipped a so-called Black Sun (the invisible inner light of God) that supposedly gave or produced incredible powers, and they were establishing communication with Aryan aliens living in the Aldebaran system through psychic channels.

The prominent Vril Girls were actually Isais' muses and were attempting to re-establish a connection to Isais' "celestial realm" or, more likely, to a demonic underworld located in Aldebaran in the Taurus system. In the summer of 1922, in a small barn outside Munich, this occult society received plans for an interdimensional flying machine through information channelled from Aldebaran by two intermediaries, Maria Orsic and Sigrun.

Aldebaran, claimed to be the home of the "star gods," is a giant red star that is part of the Taurus constellation, also known as the "Eye of the Bull" due to its position in the sky. It is also known as the "Star of Enlightenment," which Vril mediums desperately sought as a (false) spiritual path to enlightenment. They believed that its long hair served as cosmic antennas to receive spiritual communication from beyond.

believed that its long hair served as cosmic antennas to receive spiritual communication from the

The Crater Constellation was supposed to be the location of the Black Sun (= Ilum). Its name means "cup" in Latin and is identified with the cup of Apollo, the Greek god of light and the sun! The origin of the Black Sun symbol is unknown.

Some say it represents a black hole at the centre of our galaxy. It is also believed to be the source of all reality,

i.e. the great void. Ilu's light can only reach Earth through the mirror of Venus, the moon, with the help of the

Recorded by Barbara Marciniak

Question: So what was happening in the Middle East would have been a perfect way to destroy a lot of food.

Yes, very good. And since you mentioned the Middle East, let us give you a little hint about it. As we told you in our story, the region known as Mesopotamia was where the story began. This is where the creative gods built their headquarters 300,000 years ago. Now, understand that there are things that can be called portals or energy channels through which a person must enter planetary existence. In the Middle East, some of the creative gods have possessed and controlled for 300,000 years – a gateway to your planet. There have been invasions, battles, and all manner of things have happened through this portal. Through this portal, the frequency of humanity can be controlled – it is not the only portal – but at this time, Despite being the main portal, there are many other portals. The creator gods who were here 300,000 years ago are returning. They still exist. They cannot live, act or exist according to the same laws as you. In other words, 300,000 years is not very long for them to live—do you understand? This is your time sector, not theirs. They travel in a place that could be called space. They are very interesting creatures. They helped your civilisation develop. They destroyed your civilisation. They even argue and fight among themselves.

Believe it or not, creative gods do this. Now let's return to the question. They are losing control of the planet, so they are returning to their main portals and creating fear and

chaos in the portal areas because that is their home. Their home is not above the ground, their home is below the ground.

Question: So is this connected to the "greys" and the "dracos"?

They are all part of what could be called a hierarchy. Just as most people in the United States military do not understand the army, most people with do not understand how things work at the grassroots level.

Hierarchy. Highly compartmentalised. This is a way of maintaining control by dividing power into compartments.

Question: Who exactly are the beings who think they own everything?

They are space beings. They have something in space that they call their home. They are evolving. They are creator gods. They can create life, but in some ways, there are those who will be kicked out of the creator god club because they feel that they do not value the life they have created.

Nevertheless, in the First Creator's universe here, everything is love. Because everything is l o v e , many, many lessons are learned. So these beings, the space beings who came here – their story is in the ancient manuscripts – they won the war. They came here

because they wanted it for their own reasons—for many reasons. They were miners. They wanted to discover the inside of the Earth and what was inside it.

One of the most interesting things about your education on your planet is that all the progress and understanding of what is happening on your world is not made available to the public through your university system. This is a very secret science—inner Earth science—and it is quite astonishing. These beings have amazing machines, and they built or added to existing tunnel systems. They are amazing tunnel builders.

They have built many systems beneath the surface of your world. These beings like to work behind the scenes. They would not be human in your terms.

They would be designed from a different collection of molecules. Some could be labelled as reptilian by nature—hence the name "lizards." We believe that if you look at your society during this period, you will notice some of your television programmes, definitely the toys your children play with—their return—reappearing in your society. There is a very elaborate

programme to introduce you to your reptilian ancestors. So, for whatever reason, they came to take this planet. They wanted to control the frequencies to establish a control centre within the core, to dig into it, and then they set up holograms—to create thought patterns—so that other beings could play with Earth through events, shaping the course of their beliefs.

To influence an entire generation, to influence your planet. They are behind most of the major religions or the distortion of major religions. They are very interesting characters.

Question: Regarding lizards—did you say they created a kind of early hologram?

Ah, someone was listening here. You're smart. When we send something out and someone receives it, we love it. What kind of holograms did they create?

Question: Exactly. Can you expand on that? My understanding is that

everything is a hologram—are all of these distortions? And then the second part of my question, in Bill Cooper's knowledge, did he tell government officials about the Messiah's crucifixion? indicates that a hologram of its contraction was shown. Now, was this just a fabrication?

Of course. Let us give you some information here, and then you can decide for yourselves. One of the things we enjoy teaching you is how to make your own decisions. We give you information, and you decide what to do with it. You are responsible for your life, not us. In the last century, your planet became very intelligent with its technologies, didn't it? These technologies

Have you ever wondered where you came from? Well, let's assume that you came from your planet and that many gifts and influences were concealed. Of course, some information was transmitted to your planet in many different ways, and technologies brought about changes in lifestyles. One of the changes in your way of life would be your cinemas. And a whole new way of influencing thought was brought to the planet by an industry called film, wasn't it? Some of it is entertainment, some of it is education, and some of it is purely brainwashing. Do you understand? It is up to you to decide what is what. Now, given that you live in a controlled society—frequency-controlled—your ability to create technology is somewhat limited. In a society with less

control—more access to space or more ability to travel and exchange between one system and another

Just as you have an industry called the film industry, there are intelligent beings in space in the Cosmos, and they possess what you might call a holographic industry. And they are making holographic additions. They are creating dramas that appear to be real. dramas that

look real. And they

bring them into your reality through portals. Now you can understand that these space beings have been around for a very long time - hundreds of thousands of years - and since humanity's frequencies are controlled, you can understand that it is quite easy to deceive humanity. Yes? It's actually quite easy. We mentioned that the portal in the Middle East is a dimensional gateway—a way for certain energies to find your civilisation.

Let's clarify something here. When you leave a planetary sphere and enter space, after passing certain consciousness thresholds, you must find the appropriate portal to return to that planet in the exact time frame—or time corridor—in which you were. Especially if you're looking for the person you left behind! Your scientists discovered this in some of their space launches. Planet Without the help of external entities, your space programme would never get anywhere. --Because you have to find the portal to get back.

There are different portals in different places. Entities that couldn't find the portal got lost in space. The same thing happens when you go to a planet. If you can't find the portal and pass through it, it causes you to have a dimensional merge in their corridors.

You can enter a place that is very desolate, barren, as if there were nothing there. Do you understand? Systems are locked in this way – how they are secured – to prevent them from being invaded and taken over. Does all this make sense to you? Now, you have portals in the southern hemisphere, you have portals in North America, of course you have portals in Asia, over China – and the massive portal we are discussing right now, the portal in the Middle East

– the enormous one. Many holographic inserts, dramas, have been placed through this portal to influence the minds of the people in order to influence their beliefs. Be aware that this portal is at the centre of the crisis and that there is a struggle over its importance for the holographic inserts.

. It is very important for a belief system to change this chaotic world, to penetrate it and to direct everyone in a different direction. Be aware of your emotional centres when such events begin to occur on your planet.

Question: Can you give us an example of an event with a holographic addition in the

Middle East? Alright – the crucifixion of Jesus.

Question: Did it really not happen?

It wasn't like that - in other words, it had a parallel reality. And this is not the drama that has been historically passed down to you and played out, which the Messiah brought into play. This is an example of a holographic addition. In other words, this version of the existence's life was shaped and designed as a holographic entertainment film and was placed and played as if it were real.

Now, do you begin to understand why you came here to disrupt the system? Do you understand how complex frequency control is? Do you understand how subtle and delicate reality is? Do you understand how appropriate reality control is for the human race if they begin to harmonise with each other? And if they begin to act and believe as if everything has been provided? To create with their minds? What we desire most is to see you as members of the Light Family who have succeeded in liberating humanity.

Question: I would like to know which special holograms you in the Pleiades are providing us with.

You're very smart!

QUESTION: Well, I guess everyone is playing this game!

Of course! Yes, of course. Because remember, this is a free will zone. If you can do it, go for it.

Don't forget that you are in a free will area, we'll get to your question in a moment— if you can remember that you are in a free will area, you can relax.

Nothing will happen to you because you are responsible. The moment you don't experience it and don't believe it, you are free from responsibility. Now, you want to know what we have done with our intelligence. We were concerned with giving our DNA to the original planners.

-- It is not us, but our ancestors -- who were concerned with passing on knowledge DNA. For the last 300,000 years, we have been greatly affected by the frequency control that has been imposed on Earth -- greatly affected. All sectors of the galaxies are currently under pressure and oppression, because it seems there is a war of opposites -- the poles -- white shirts and dark shirts,

good guys and bad guys, the forces of light that bring knowledge and the forces of darkness that hide knowledge and block the story. The forces of darkness are all about this—they do not speak the truth. All of this is causing a frequency shift—a need for development, a need for growth. Over the last 300,000 years, we, the Pleiadians—definitely not our group—have been a new experiment. Our ancestors definitely made a mess of things by bringing a history and a memory to your planet in the form of different cultures and different groups. We are connected to the energies of the creative process that came from a family of Bird Creatures. If you study the ancient history of your planet, you will understand that just as lizards are part of your history, so too are the Bird Creatures, the Bird Men, and the Bird Gods. On this planet, we represent, support, and guide the evolution of Bird consciousness in many different places. And so, our additions were designed according to their dramas, as they should be. Do you understand?

Question: Are you saying that your holograms brought the bird symbol as a Light Bearer?

Well, if you look at your cultures that have left some traces to understand the world, despite having only two spirals, there were those who used the energies of birds, which are winged creatures that work in very different ways with different cultures, coming from space. You can look at your southern continent, South America, you can look at your Native American continent in North America. You can look at the drawings on the walls in Egypt. You can travel everywhere and see the signs of birds and reptiles. To make the story even older, we will even tell you that birds and reptiles once worked together. And then the reptiles fought the birds. The story is much bigger than just reptiles and birds, but at this point in your ability to comprehend information, this is the easiest way you can take it in. As the picture grows and you understand it, you expand the story, because you remember the story.

date.

Question: I don't understand what you're saying. Were these real visits or holographic additions?

Let's say that sometimes—when they were trying to influence a large group—they had holographic experiences, such as watching the sky...

Question: So, in other words, could a UFO be holographic?

Very good. Still, teachers sometimes descend and work in a non-physical body. And sometimes, there would be simultaneous holographic copies of an individual designed in many different styles in many different cultures at the same time. Therefore, some of your gods are parallel to your world,

corner of your world to another, where there is no contact. So, what was happening here was complicated. Some of you studied what could be called UFO science. They like to fight and choose each other. They like to discredit, argue, and create chaos and confusion.

Some have begun to understand that this UFO phenomenon is more of a phenomenon.

You see, UFO the problem of a part of example, the observations currently seen in Yugoslavia are also holographic additions. Do you now understand what a holographic addition is?

Question: Are they Fatima's children?

Yes, a holographic addition.

I would like to comment on the table below by the secret sect D. i. O.d. describes the world (and the entire solar system) as an angel trap. T. Gerçek's divine world is a world of light. All our souls live there in harmony with everything. But in this world of light, there is a dark place. There, two beings constructed a trap—their names are specified in the order: Satan and Gabriel—a trap that lures divine souls.

How this trap works is not explained in detail here.  
But we can illustrate it:

- A tempting situation that promises an advantage to the angel - But at the same time, a false cry for help that exploits its good intentions to cause its downfall.



If the angel falls into the trap, its soul explodes and separates. Through this traumatic soul fragmentation, knowledge about the divine light world is largely lost: the division between consciousness and the unconscious begins.

The fragmented parts of the fragmented soul are transforming into different worlds of experience and falling into the trap of various artificial problems. On different planets and moons,

soul fragments exist as partially silicon-based life forms (si-world) or carbon-based life forms (c-world) on Earth, experiencing realities that are not divine but rather part of a demonic reality.

Life in these experience matrices follows the scenarios of the angelic trap. The fundamental elements include the struggle between good and evil, demonic temptations and terrors, conflicts, experiences of disappointment and inadequacy, the search for true love, and so on.

But as long as our souls are trapped, whenever goodness prevails, demons are defeated, and love becomes real, the script changes: Evil prevails and the vicious cycle begins again. This is a simplified description of the order of things. O.d. T. wants to tell the angels of the world so that they can escape the trap.

To be clear: Isa was caught in a trap and is now part of that trap. But the Messiah is the way out. After coming into contact with this information, it took me ten years to truly understand it. You need to take this much time before starting the discussion.

Experience matrices, such as the world, are filled by different players: On the one hand, there are trapped and blown-up angels and soul fragments, and on the other hand, there are agents of Satan and Gabriel [and Baphomet]. At this point, another clue about Gabriel: He should be considered a dark angel, a female angel who could be called the angel of witches.

The agents of Satan and Gabriel accept this false game on a spiritual level. However, their consciousness on the personality level is normally so limited that they cannot see their dark and satanic sides and do not want to accept them. The fragmented souls of God's angels are covered by resonators originating from the agents of Satan and Gabriel.

Fragmented souls are left defenceless against this overlap. They are unaware of the false game. Resonators are found in the bodies of the agents of darkness (subtle), but they can also be found in the objects they create or in their subtle fields (e.g., technical devices or buildings, etc.). Thus, divine angels cannot escape, and the trap remains intact.

An unconventional scheme must be found: the relationships and marriages between agents and humans who carry the soul fragments of angels. At first, light flows between the two auras. Satan and Gabriel strip away the light and allow them to live a carefree life of abundance. Then the offspring become fathers. Thus, an intergenerational bond develops and becomes lustful. Now, divine energy flows through wired conductors to agents and from there to the Satan-and-Gabriel system.

Who can be treated in therapy? Anyone who has set out on the path towards God's world of light. Those who cannot be treated are those who hide or prevent their return in this way. All soul fragments of angels who recognise the trap, remember the way back, and wish to return home can receive support and assistance. However, no assistance can be provided to Satan, Gabriel, or their earthly incarnations in any way.

+PRIDE +GREED +LUST +WRATH +GLUTTONY +ENVY +FOUNDATION K

These sins are the source of all other sins. They are the reason why our souls are bound to the flesh through reincarnation. As Castaneda said, "Predatory animals gave us their minds, and that became our minds." Peter Binsfeld's list has been the most widely used since the 16th century. The Archons of the Deadly Sins are seven very powerful demons. They correspond to the seven planetary principles. In connection with the deadly sins, difficult astrological aspects come into play through self-indulgence and one-sidedness. Now archons, their planets, corresponding deadly sins, and astrological constellations are listed below.

Archon/Planet  
Zodiac Sign

## Meaning

Lucifer generally refers to the angel who was cast out of heaven after the war in heaven and sent to hell. "Satan"

"shining, morning star, light bearer" and refers to Venus' appearance at dawn and the false light of the Sun shining through Venus, which is called the "black sun."

light. The image of a morning star falling from the sky is generally SUPERBIA SUN/VENUS and is known among scientists as Kenan.

It is believed that he is the father of all demons. Lucifer represents the

element of AIR, which is associated with intellect, knowledge, and  
curiosity. He leads humanity astray from the path of humility.

Mother/Ar changel

Gabriel

SATURN

Oğlak/ Kova

is wi . AVARITIA is the shadow of the personal  
th  
an archetype of the witch , She Greed controls  
people from the subconscious. A witch's power field,

Other archetypes and shadow fragments in the depths of the  
subconscious. Colour: Blue, synchronistic number: 34.

Mythologically known as Lilith, Hecate, Circe, and Isis. She conveyed the  
visions of the Quran to Muhammad.

Asmodeus is the demon of lust and is therefore  
is responsible for distorting human sexual desires.  
has 72 demon legions under his  
command. He is one of the

Kings of Hell under the rule of  
Emperor Lucifer. He is the  
master of gambling and the  
overseer of all gambling houses  
in Hell.

Asmodeus

VENUS

Taurus/Libra

Lust

LUXURIA

Some Catholic theologians have compared him to Abaddon. Other  
writers

view Asmodeus as a prince of vengeance. Pornography, §  
lust, and distorted sexual desires,  
immoral thoughts,  
unhealthy morality, desire for excitement, or acceptance by others.  
the need for recognition, obsessive, unlawful or unnatural sexual desires  
and rape and  
sodomy  
. It is said to be excessive lust and a deadly sin.

Satan was primarily an accuser and adversary, a being of definite evil  
intent.

Satan is always subject to God's power and has a role in the divine  
plan. In the Old Testament, he had the role of accuser before God.

Satan

Wrath

God's court that tests the defendant's honesty. Its colour is red, and its number is 666.

is 666. In occult philosophy, it represents the element of FIRE, meaning impulse, initiative, and

MARS

IRA.

Aries / Scorpio

self-will. It also

Anger and rage are associated with the colour red. Nevertheless, anger in its divine form is an important necessity for religion.

The devil puts you to the test. Baphomet (simultaneity number 23) tempts you to evil. Baphomet is God's true rival. If the devil ultimately turns back, humanity itself can begin the journey home.

Eelzebub

JUPITER

Sagittarius

Pisces

Gluttony GULA.

Thoughtlessly wasting everything, excessive indulgence, unwarranted lust, filth, and depriving others of their rights with malicious intent.

Refusal to share and the unreasonable consumption of more than what is necessary, especially food or water.

Destruction, especially for sport. Substance abuse or excessive drinking.

Dante describes this as "excessive love of pleasure." Pigs and the colour orange.

The name Beelzebub comes from 2 Kings 1:2-3, 6,

16. Ba'al Zəbūb's three-winged

is understood to mean "lord of the flies." In the Covenant

Solomon says that Beelzebub (6:2) was formerly (6:7) a leading heavenly angel associated with the star Hesperus (the evening star, the normal Greek name for the planet Venus (Αφροδίτη)).

.

Leviathan MERCURY

Virgo/Virgo

Belphegor

AY

Cancer

## INVIDIA

### laziness AKEDYA

From the Hebrew: Livyatan or Liwyā an; לִי"ב "bent, twisted"; a sea monster described in Jewish sources as a dragon living in the Deep Sources. It personifies sorrowful hatred and anger towards the material possessions, head bees, or character traits of the head bees, or the desire for the head bees to be headless or harmed.

Jealousy is the root of theft and self-hatred. Dante defined it as "the desire to deprive others of their good because one loves one's own."

Leviathan represents the element of water. The rising serpent from the water is the collective evil that comes from the depths of our souls.

Beelphegor (Italian: ba al-pə ō r - Lord of Emptiness), a demon who helps people make discoveries by suggesting ingenious inventions that will make them rich. and helping them make discoveries.

Belphegor leads people astray through laziness. The meaning of laziness: indifference, idleness, and wasting time. Laziness is particularly condemned because others must work harder to accomplish the same.

For this reason, it is associated with cowardice or irresponsibility. Abandonment, especially of God. Laziness is a state of balance: the person neither produces nor consumes excessively. Dante wrote that laziness is "the inability to love God."

with all our hearts, all our minds, and all our souls. In Kabbalistic writings, it is a "debate match," the fall of the sixth Sephiroth, "beauty."

When called upon, it can grant wealth, the power of discovery, and masterful inventions.



Cayce revealed that our entire life experience encompasses the entire solar system. Each planet is a physical representation of a specific otherworldly

"realm (or dimension). Our universe (including Earth) is the third realm in the otherworldly hierarchy and represents three-dimensional life. Because Cayce related each planet to a specific otherworld realm as its physical representation, he referred to these otherworld realms by using the name of the planet associated with them. When he used the name Venus, he was referring to the otherworld realm.

The Earth is a physical representation of the third other world realm (i.e., our universe). The planet Mercury is a physical representation of the second other world realm, also known as Mercury in the other world hierarchy. Other world realms are dimensions that souls can experience when they are

not active in their physical bodies on Earth. The planets have an astrological influence on us. These astrological planetary influences originate from the otherworldly realms where our souls reside before our current Earth experiences and between Earth lives. The purpose of these astrological influences is to provide us with specific life lessons that we need to learn and test on Earth. While on Earth, we are strongly influenced by desires originating from our bodies.

. These desires affect not only our bodies but also our souls, and how we deal with these influences determines our level of spiritual development. Through meditation and prayer, a person can reach the level of consciousness necessary to receive the help of the angels and other beings of light who are working to help humanity.

It can open doors to many dimensions and many mansions. But first, in this world,

. There are seven chakras that function as spiritual energy centres in the body. They work like a miniature astrological solar system, and our hearts perform the work of the sun, which is the centre of the system

The Connection Between the Physical and Spiritual  
Realms These seven spiritual energy centres in  
our body are the

endocrine glands. They respond particularly to the  
creative powers of the mind.

Just as our five commonly known senses are the organs of perception for our experience of the world, they are also the organs of perception through which we can become aware of other worlds. The functioning of these centres is primarily dependent on the quality of the motivation or ideal selected and focused on by the creative powers of the mind. When we get angry, our adrenal glands secrete adrenaline. The activity of our sexual glands is directly related to sexual motivation from our mind.

The pituitary gland is the main gland of the body. Its secretions have a direct and coordinating effect on all other glands. Each endocrine gland centre is influenced by the astrological planetary effect associated with it . This

the sexual glands, which are the smallest endocrine glands in our body, are associated with the lowest level. Learn for certain whether we have truly changed or not. This is a kind of

Our solar system is a laboratory for other worlds related to our own. Only Earth is completely governed by free will. In other worlds, control is exercised over the spirit in order to observe the lessons being learned to a certain extent.

Endocrine Gland Eastern Chakra

The planet within us

Solar System

The Planet's Position In the Solar System

Its

position is the kingdom

When we look at the colour-coded table below, we can see

the spiritual connections between the vibrations and light

applied to the fabric. BT

It should be noted here that only the effects of these subtle vibrations are applied.

From other worlds, these vibrations are applied to the fabric, but the same light vibrations are also applied from our own power.

The glands in other worlds. We are spiritually connected to the planets in this

way. And to other worlds. This makes it possible for us to establish connections

with other beings.

The same planet/realm connection.

For example, looking at the table below, the  
pituitary gland is related to spiritual power  
through spiritual mediation. measured in  
vibrations and the violet light spectrum. This  
spiritual vibration corresponds astrologically to  
the pituitary gland  
the planet Jupiter. It also connects Jupiter to the other world. Region -  
7th region (see the table above).

Endocrine gland

Spiritual Influence

leads to sexual perversions and unrestrained lust. If this spiritual centre is at its highest level, the centre that is active throughout a person's life, they may reside in Saturn's afterlife realm at death.

This realm can be referred to as the realm of worldly sorrows. Similar to [Purgatory](#), it is a place of purification, cleansing, and rebirth.

According to Cayce, Saturn's other world is not a pleasant place. It is the realm where all imperfections are remade. A spirit may exile itself to Saturn's realm in order to start over. It is also known as the Great Transformer, a great power for starting over.

Sometimes, when Cayce began reading for someone, he would describe the last afterlife realm that soul had experienced before entering the world realm. He did not limit himself to the person's past lives on Earth, but also included their lives in the cosmos.

During a reading, Cayce told a person who had determined that he had previously experienced an incarnation in the Saturn realm, "God loves those who are willing to start over."

The Lyden (or Leydig) gland, located on the sexual glands, is the starting point for the soul's activity towards higher spiritual levels of consciousness. This endocrine gland can move around the body, acting as a gateway through which the soul can pass into higher otherworldly realms. If this gland is the highest gland activated during a person's lifetime, they will be able to live in the afterlife realm associated with the planet Neptune. According to Cayce, this afterlife realm is called the realm of mysticism, where souls have direct experience with the Creator and the ability to perceive the Creator. Neptune gives us the urge to search for the extraordinary, mystical, invisible forces around us. People who come to Earth from this realm seem strange to others and are often misunderstood. A love of mystery can be truly spiritual, but it can also be "light or detective- like."

The adrenal glands are located above the kidneys. During times of stress, when we are fighting or fleeing, we are actively aware of this centre when it releases adrenaline into the bloodstream to help us. According to Cayce, the adrenals are also the repository of our emotional karma. The negative energy of anger and hatred comes from these glands. If this gland is the most active gland in a person's life, they will be able to live in the afterlife, which is related to Mars, after death. This realm is where every soul has the ability to reflect and learn how to control war-like powers, aggression, and impulses.

People who come to Earth from this realm may bring with them anger, impulsiveness, and irritability. Stubbornness must be overcome with patience and self-control. Such people may have a high opinion of themselves, but this makes them courageous.

The thymus gland is located behind the heart in the solar plexus region of the chest. Because it is related to the heart, the thymus gland is also connected to love. Love opens all doors. Love awakens in this gland and brings with it compassion, selfishness, sincerity and honesty. If this

gland is the most active gland throughout a person's life, then at death, they will be able to live in the other world corresponding to the planet Venus, which is the kingdom of Love.

Sympathy, alleviating distress, the search for love, beauty and song are some of the influences that people in that world possess. Natural or man-made beauty will motivate these individuals; moreover, there is a desire to beautify the home. There is a strong attraction to the opposite sex.

The thyroid gland, located in the neck, is related to willpower. Misuse of willpower for selfish and authoritarian purposes can lead to a condition known as hyperthyroidism. When very little effort is made to exercise willpower, the opposite can occur, resulting in an imbalance known as hypothyroidism.

, it is worth noting that to some extent, clairvoyance or telepathy may develop. The energy released onto the thyroid gland opens the door to the psychic realms of consciousness. This gland is a

The gland that is most active throughout a person's life is the pituitary gland, and at death, they will be able to live in the other world corresponding to the planet Uranus, which is the realm of the psyche.

Cayce used the term "psyche" in the same way that the ancient Greeks used it to mean the emotion of the soul. Cayce said that it is natural for every soul to have a sixth sense. The realm of Uranus after death is where the soul develops its psychic abilities. Uranus is also the realm of extremes. People who come from there are interested in occult and psychic phenomena. Such people have periods of calmness and other times of excitement and depression.

The pineal gland is located slightly above the pituitary gland and is considered to be the seat of the mind. When this gland is awakened, a person can experience spiritual oneness. It is through this gland that the mind of the soul meets the Holy Spirit. When stimulated daily through meditation, this gland can bring about clairvoyance or prophecy. If this gland is the highest gland activated during a person's lifetime, they will live in the other world realm of the planet Mercury, known as the realm of the mind, after death. Mercury is associated with high mental abilities. People who come to Earth from this realm are talented souls who must pay attention to self-improvement, otherwise their abilities will only be stumbling blocks on their path. Mercury brings understanding, especially of the other spheres.

The pituitary gland, which is the most active gland in a person's life, lives on in the other world of the Jupiter planet after death. This realm is called the realm of high intellect and large groups. People who come to Earth from this realm can bring with them universality and nobility. They can direct their attention toward large groups of people or nations. They typically possess great ideas and

concepts. Another example is Cayce, who described the visits of his sister Lila. His soul resided in the otherworldly realm associated with Jupiter before incarnating on Earth. However, before incarnating, he experienced a period in the otherworldly realm associated with Mercury, which enhanced his mental abilities. Jupiter's influence on high-mindedness and large groups was one of the reasons he later became the director of the International Red Cross. Large groups and high ideals typically come through incarnations in the Jupiter realm. These influences are not merely due to the stars being in a specific position at the moment of birth, but are hidden within the soul's experience. The soul actually experiences these realms and draws upon them during its earthly experiences.



# Cosmic Influence and Your Destiny

Astrology and Gnosticism are based on the struggle of the Soul to overcome the illusion of time, which binds us to a cycle of life and death that is considered natural, inevitable, and "normal." But is that really the case? Wasn't it James Joyce who, through one of his literary characters, shouted that history is a nightmare from which we are trying to wake up? A Gnostic Approach to Astrology

If we are to adopt this approach, one of the first things we must do is question the concept of TIME. From the perspective of astrology's mythical and symbolic language, this means we must take a closer look at Saturn-Cronus, who is referred to as 'the Lord of Time'. It is the principle of connection, focus, form and time, and contemporary astrology is essentially based on the classical planets (Moon, Sun, Mercury, Venus, Mars, Jupiter and Saturn) completing a full circle in the zodiac (from Aries to Pisces). Of course, contemporary astrologers also study the cycles of the "newly discovered" planets, Uranus, Neptune, and Pluto, but astrologers are always and everywhere concerned with tracking the passage of TIME!

Now, any Gnostic who respects themselves enough should sit down and realise what this practice is, because the essence of Gnosticism is to question appearances. A Gnostic is nothing if not a person who rebels against the norms that reduce life to a sleepwalking experience of time travel, against the 'realities' that are taken for granted. The traditional cry of the Gnostics is: Sleepers, wake up! Gnostics feel that humanity is caught in illusions and traps woven by the Demiurge and his appointed bureaucratic rulers. These various seven or twelve Archons are traditionally associated with the seven ancient planets (see above) and/or the twelve signs of the zodiac. Therefore, according to a certain classical Gnostic perspective, astrology is the study of the bureaucratic games played by the CEOs of the false creator-god known as Yaldabaoth, who is often understood as the Demiurge of the Old Testament or the Father of the World, and the political Christian Jesus Christ. The hourglass and sickle are the traditional symbols of Saturn, the Lord of Time, who imprisons humanity in the reasonable, serious, and linear prison of time. He is the 'elder' among the Executive Board Chairmen appointed by God-Father-God to carry out the institutional task of enslaving humanity to the wheel of labour, suffering, and the weekly paychecks that keep the world turning. Money is time, and time is cash. Isn't the corporate world teaching us this? And isn't astrology teaching us that Saturn, the Father of Time, is the symbol of "the harsh realities of life" and the author of "reality," reinforcing the myth that "time is money"? When Saturn is transiting actively in your birth chart, contemporary astrologers are the first to warn you to "bite the bullet" and submit to conformity. What should we do about the newly emerging "astrology schools" that offer "accreditation" through established authority?

university system? What do we think about astrologers teaching their 'consultants' how to adapt to the increasingly psychotic world's status quo through contemporary psychology? It is clear that any Gnostic inner astrology is under the influence of Saturn!

If we look at Saturn through the lens of historical Gnosticism, we can see this Realist, this Authority Figure of the Age of the Old Man, as the chief guard of the prison world. Saturn's authority is that which binds us to the real and linear time that begins with our birth and ends with our death. In the dark thoughts of this repulsive Archon, life is a preordained valley of tears, a medieval Dance Macabre. Each of us lives from minute to minute.

As he moves forward, he determines the rules, the facts, and the sequence of events. He is the measurer, the statistician, the policeman, the priest, the judge, the man who enjoys the pure taste

of his clever timing and "common sense" while smoking a thick cigar or drinking Perrier water.

-This is it; this is what works, as time has tested and experience has shown. He was the one who wrote "Beyond here lie dragons" on the old flat maps of the world. He is the jealous fanatic of a "god" who gave us the "Ten Commandments," the Lawgiver, who always managed to keep us from seeing the truth by claiming that he was only stating FACTS. When all this is taken into account, the first thing any Gnostic must do is to see Saturn's restrictive external authority as the true authority within each of us as individuals. We must create our own rules, define our own conditions, and beware of the rigidity that often stems from self-assured certainty. Only when we focus on our own limits, when we stop questioning even our own authority, when we focus on cause and effect as well as linear time, can we escape from this Archon that blinds us to the spark of Spirit within us and isolates us from the Divine Light. This "Light" is characterised by ease and flow, joy and laughter, and the direct experience of the fullness of the Pleroma.

However, Saturn's cunning Archon, speaking from his web, will always approve of uniformity and statistics because these are the tools of his homogenised Power and his blind Authority that spreads everywhere. In astrological terms, Saturn symbolises the smallest common denominator of socially and culturally accepted reality. Perhaps we should view it in an alternative shamanic sense. See it as a "worthy opponent" that ruthlessly tests us before surrendering the restrictive rod of externally imposed authoritarian rules to our own inner sense of self-awareness. After all, it is through us that it crosses the famous Threshold (on which it becomes the legendary 'Dweller') and passes the disgraceful 'Ring Pass Not'.

The only thing that can lead you to inner peace and rescue you from forgetful sleep is precisely this act of remembering yourself!

Liberation from Saturn's captivity does not come without conscious, focused, hard work. However, this kind of 'hard work' is not imposed from outside. Instead, it rises from within each of us when we hear the voice of the Spirit within us and around us calling us to join the dance of divine consciousness. This is an invitation to wholeness and openness, and it does not fear or reject the Archons—or even Yaldabaoth himself—because they, and he, along with everything else that exists on whatever level or 'plane', are part of the Whole. They are divine. For the Gnostic, despite being ignorance, inertia, and a very human desire, there is neither Christian evil nor sin.

Some final, ultimate 'end' or stopping. As long as man feels the need to control that dance - in any way - he may grow tired of, weary of, and afraid of the Dance of the Spirit, but the moment he learns to let the dance dance itself, he is carried away and rejoices. In the pulse of the rhythm that is the Light of the Spirit. Saturn's great teaching is that what appears as Darkness is a Black Light, an integral part of the fullness that is the Pleroma, the All. But the roots of this Black Light, which usually triggers fear, inertia, and the entropy of despair within us, lie in our own bodies, in the cells that share in the seemingly ignorant resistance we find in matter itself.

As an Archon, I am writing about Saturn because this year and next (2001-2002), humanity is experiencing a threefold astrological opposition between the planets Saturn and Pluto, expressed through the signs of Gemini and Sagittarius. Between the Master of Time and the Dark Lord of the Underworld, between Authority and Invisible Forces, between Saturn and Pluto, a We are experiencing 'face-to-face' or 'back-to-back' situations. Of course, according to the scientists among us, this is just a neighbourhood billiards game between billiard balls in our local solar system, but this is where we live and move within our human bodies, so it is inevitable that there is some kind of effect within us, both individually and collectively. What could this effect be, and what is the silent Demiurge and puppet?

What kind of relationship could there be with the Archons? Well, it is said that all the other gods of Olympus have great respect for Pluto because of his gift of invisibility, the 'mighferi', and his absolute control over Death. Therefore, there is an equally difficult relationship between Death and Time.

We can assume that we have witnessed (and participated in) a c o n f r o n t a t i o n . And we can also assume that this struggle has a certain invisible "power" atmosphere, with certain forces competing with each other over who is the real authority in Saturn's realm of work and government and who is the secret merchant in Pluto's realm of wealth. And death. We can view the situation as a war between the Archons; this war can generate so much heat that a small spark from the Divine can accidentally escape and ignite the Demiurge. and his assistants' constant games that cause 'imprisonment' can shed new light on 'the plight of humanity and the world'.

A Gnostic approach to astrology aims to use the language of the stars to reach a deeper connection that flows as a conscious exchange between all aspects of life. The planet Jupiter is a living being, not a stationary mass of matter or a spinning gas storm. Who among us cares about remembering the "past life" of a methane molecule on Jupiter? A Gnostic approach to astrology encourages us to do this, to experience the synergy that emerges when a human being communicates with a planet.

.

Conscious speech and thought are important realities, but conscious emotions are too!

Whenever we reach a moment of rest or centring, we are also communicating with Saturn, which is known as the heavy metal lead. The principle of form is Saturn, whether in the physical plane or the astral plane, loves to keep everything in form. Saturn's power to hold form is inertia and contraction, which is why I referred to it as the head of Old Yaldaboath's Executive Council. Who benefits from our adherence to what is "tried and true"? Who tells us that a bird in the hand is worth t w o i n the b u s h ? Who wants things to remain in the form they already have?

Why Saturn, of course. However, we should remember that Saturn was in opposition to Pluto during the bridge years of 2001-2002, and this indicates that some old forms will be confronted with a radical change of the type we call death. Therefore, it is certainly important that we recognise that we, as humans, possess a power of imagination that is capable of creating new forms of life.

radical change of the kind we call death. It is therefore absolutely crucial that we begin to make use of the faculty of our Spirit known as the IMAGINATION.

We are at the 'Threshold' of a new type of 'time', and the Guardian of this Threshold is Saturn, the Lord of Time. The task we have collectively given him, both individually and

collectively, our task is to test us, to warn us that time is a linear experience, and to tell us to slow down before we step out of the timeline of time and die, go mad, or lose our minds. slow down. A timeless void. The key word in this warning sentence is time

, and we are the subject of that sentence. If we rush to reach the conclusion, we end the sentence. If the threshold is Saturn, we know what lies beyond: the planets beyond Saturn's orbital threshold are Uranus, Neptune, and

Pluto. The late Dane Rudhyar, a first-degree Gnostic astrologer, suggested that we view these three planets as "Galactic Messengers" carrying messages to us from solar systems outside our own. Together, they form a three- layered message t h a t every Gnostic i s happy to hear, and this message is AWAKENED! Uranus, Saturn's laws, authorities, rules, and Time.

It shocks us to see all the exceptions to our natural views. After this shock, Neptune tries to c o m f o r t us with a dreamlike feeling of what life could be like if our timeless visions and dreams were real. And Pluto completes the siren's departure from the centre of our Sun by saying something throughout t h e s e lines: "Look, until now you have known that your world revolves around the Star you know as your Sun, but every Star in the Galaxy is a Sun, and there are many Galaxies in the Infinite Universe. What do you think this means?"

If we want to overcome the increasing negative influence that 'the State' plans to create over us, we will all have to fight hard and increasingly more. Our struggle is filled with a deeply hidden Pluto agenda, powers and principalities dressed in religious costumes, the language of righteousness, and the battle between 'Good and Evil'.

Since birth, we have been indoctrinated with fear-filled dimensions and fear-based realities. I don't know how I will fight this, but I must insist on smiling in the face of it, laughing at my own anger, fear, and paranoia, laughing at fear and paranoia wherever they arise, because I know that I, like you, am a creature of joy. I am happy to be alive and in this world, and I am very happy that you, my Gnostic brothers and sisters, are my friends there. Laughter and Joy, in time and space.

#### The Sick Rose

"There are two things we will do to you: make your ears smooth, and take your hair from between your legs, and feed the kings of this world with what we take from you."

Grant Morrison, The Invisibles

O rose, you are sick.

Invisible worm.

And its dark, secret love Is destroying its life.

—From Songs of Innocence and Experience by William Blake, Plate 37

evolutionary connection point, and one of the most important tasks before us—perhaps even more important than finding alternative energy or doing something about global warming—is to place the invisible worm under the magnifying glass of attention and understanding. This invisible worm may be the strange, unknown constant that disrupts our eros and inspires us, our own kind and the organic life on this planet, and

our children's experience of this reality as a matrix, a malevolent simulacrum, a "time," as Shakespeare's Hamlet said. Stephen Dedalus, a character in James Joyce, said, "History is a nightmare from which I am trying to awake."  
John Lasch, an expert

on 19 March, a guest on Art Bell's show on Gnosticism and world mythologies.

This is a great contribution to this effort. John had some of the most compelling things to say about Gnostic views on what I usually call "mind parasites."

He was an unusual guest who expressed himself in an unconventional way, and I am currently exploring the website he was associated with: [metahistory.org](http://metahistory.org). Gnostics refer to inorganic entities called Archons and claim that there are striking parallels between these Archons and mind parasites, as well as alien abduction experiences. On the Metahistory website, John suggests:

According to Aristotle, the attitude that characterises a mature mind is the ability to entertain ideas without accepting them or, in modern terms, "buying into them." This

Attitude is particularly important in esoteric work/paranormal investigation.

Many charlatans and, more dangerously, genuine believers were involved.

(See:



## 2012 Phenomenon and the 22 Classic Traps and Blind

### Spots of Esoteric Research)

In fact, the phenomenon of being a true believer and having an ideology, especially a religious ideology, has been exploited by the Gnostics to

and created a mechanical zombie. Unfortunately, while the "mechanical zombie" has a fantastical ring to it, it is all too real and overwhelmingly prevalent.

They are everywhere in our world. They are what Jung called "the mass man" and they must be found everywhere.

I am helping the non-profit [Women's Aid Fund](#), which focuses on helping women who are victims of extreme Islamic fundamentalism. (My friend Sean, the director of this non-profit organisation, has written a brief overview of the situation titled

inflicted on women in the name of religion.

It is so unrealistic and exaggerated that, according to my intuition, they are screaming like mind parasites. This type of ownership is not limited to Islam

during the Middle Ages.

Five million women were burned as witches by the a thing in advance.

. The Gnostics seemed to have predicted such

Horrible. John writes:

According to Gnostic belief, "people who exist like Archons,"

Follow religious ideologies that are insane and inhuman blindly, because they were forced

upon us by the Archons through religious beliefs. Behavioural beliefs directed by such ideologies

produce pathological personality disorders that result in spiritual zombies.

What the Gnostics are compelled to say is not a curiosity of the old world or an ambiguous thing.

Research is the work of scientists. Problems and facts are most...

It is directly related to the essence of our reality and the survival of our species. What comes next? Here are some relevant quotes, but I also recommend checking out [metahistory.org](http://metahistory.org).

The website. What I have read there so far has impressed me because of its unusual certainty in thought and expression. I recommend reading the following with Aristotle's attitude in mind:

evaluate these possibilities but don't buy into them. What I have gleaned from this material so

far are cross- cultural parallels, parallels with contemporary experience (see The Mind Parasites essay for first-hand parallels with mind parasites). They

Parallels mean something, there is an underlying truth, but we should not be too hasty in making

decisions. As the Gnostics themselves pointed out, the nature of this fundamental truth

[article](#))

the world was designed to keep us here for ten years. (Full

Below are excerpts from articles published on [metahistory.org](http://metahistory.org). They cannot replace visiting that excellent and comprehensive site.

Gnosticism is the name given by historians to the final stage of a broad pagan tradition. It was a spiritual movement that began to be condemned as heresy when Christianity came to power. Until the discovery of the Nag Hammadi documents in 1945, almost nothing was known about the basic teachings of Gnosticism. The word "Gnostic" simply means "one who knows," but it carries the connotation of special insight into the hidden core of human existence. Some Gnostics taught that humans had strayed from proper behaviour.

They were evolved by a strange type of inorganic being living beyond the world in the solar system, called Archons. The Greek word archon means "authority." and Archons are sometimes called "Authorities." In The Matrix, Agents,

Authorities controlling a simulated world searching for human copies like Neo show signs of awakening to fraud. Horsely explains the Gnostic idea that the Archons are trying to impose "a mind control or soul enslavement programme [in order to] preserve humanity." Distracted by material problems and anxieties, trapped in their own fear of death, They are mortal and real, unaware of their divine nature. Therefore, a Gnostic perspective suggests that the Matrix scenario presents a cyberpunk version of a real spiritual dilemma, a real and frightening challenge facing humanity, perhaps the ultimate challenge. The warnings about deception by the Archons within them may indicate that the Gnostics foresaw the risks of artificial intelligence, a thousand years before its emergence. However, the way the Archons operate, As defined in certain Gnostic texts, simulation strategies do not refer to advanced technological devices, but rather to religious ideology. (Horsely does not discover this point.) According to Gnostic texts, the Arhontic deviation of the human species a mass behaviour pattern obtained by blindly following certain errors.

religious beliefs such as the belief in salvation from a sinful state through the intervention of God or God's sole representative. In short, Gnostics rejected this ideology of salvation.

It is common in Judaism and Christianity (and later, after their elimination, in Islam). It is known that Gnostic ideas deeply influenced Philip K. Dick, considered the greatest scientist of the twentieth century.

Gnosticism certainly presents theological and cosmological beliefs as if they were drawn in a science fiction novel. This characterisation of Gnosticism was proposed by the scholar Richard Smith in the afterword to The Nag Hammadi.

Library in English: "Gnostic motifs have been identified in some of today's most visionary works. Modern literary genres, science fiction... In the science fiction novels of prolific author Philip K. Dick... Gnosticism is used consciously" (p. 546). Valis and other works, Dick developed the idea that humans live within a "two-world hologram," where one part is real and the other is a deceptive projection of a foreign

mindset that corrupts our humanity. This schizophrenic model is consistent with Gnostic mythology.

We are confronted with an alien invasion in the depths of our own minds by the Archons. The Matrix, which was once considered a heresy and is still regarded as such by Catholics,

has been widely misrepresented, even by those who claim to defend Gnosticism. There is a tremendous amount of disinformation surrounding Gnostic views on the reality and value of the physical world. Many scholars believe that Gnostics "condemned matter" and the natural world as evil, entirely a product of Archontic deception. Nevertheless, a few dissenting voices have argued that the Gnostics did not reject the physical world,

Our distorted perception. This view confirms Agent Smith's sinister insight: human behaviour is inconsistent with rational mammalian activity. Could it be

A distorted perception of nature that causes us to behave like a plague on Earth? According to this view, the contemporary Gnostic revivalist Stephen Hoeller states, "The Gnostics did not necessarily reject it.

the real world as a veil reflecting a deceptive system imposed by the Demiurge [the chief of the Archons]. To the extent that we find condemnation,

the term used in Gnostic writings is inevitably cosmos... and the word ge, though

never entirely good, was accepted as neutral (earth)" (The Gnostic Jung, p. 15). In ancient Greek, "cosmos" did not mean the natural world or the physical universe in general.

Recalling its use in computer terminology, it meant "system": "operating system." The Coptic word for simulation

in Gnostic texts evokes the rebellious computer HAL in Kubrick and Clarke's 2001!

Much can be said about the Gnostic elements in The Matrix, but one point is central:

this

The deception of the Archons described in Gnostic writings is precisely what is manifested in "the neural-interactive simulation we call the Matrix" (Morpheus' words). But if this is the case, how can the simulation that threatens to devour humanity be technological?

Isn't it ideological, as the Gnostics believed? The answer may be

the technological takeover of our species has actually been prepared long in advance by ideological deviations in our religious belief systems, especially in religious beliefs.

Our birth determines our response to the world. This implies a profound intervention. It is part of the psychological realm of humanity, but it is entirely consistent with the Gnostic argument:

---

A flawed religious ideology is a type of virus implanted into the human mind by an alien intelligence—a non-human entity comparable to the Machines in The Matrix. [\(Full article\)](#) Alien Power—If Kundalini is a biological power, as widely confirmed in writings.

Other types of snakes, such as Lee Sanelia and Arnold Mindell, are Western researchers.

Power can be anti-biological in a distinct form. It is said that the Archons envy humanity for several reasons, but primarily because we live in the bodies of our mothers! the Gnostic creation myth, the Arkon are a type of inorganic entity that was created.

Through the influence of Aeon Sophia on atomic matter, they took on an abnormal form and, before Sophia, they transformed into the Earth. They are called Archons because they emerged before the Earth and the solar system existed, meaning "before the beginning."

They developed, but they did not emerge directly from the Pleroma as humanity did.

(The spread of Atu Kadmon with the Anthropos template, see The Promise of a Lonely Planet, third chapter, and The Gaia Myth, Chapter 10.) In their unauthorised attempts to enter humanity, which have been going on for a thousand years, the Archons use a lot of bluff and bravado. They

influence our minds to believe that they can do much more than they are actually capable of, but because we believe them, we unknowingly surrender our power to them—and as a result, they get what they want. This is because we have betrayed our own potential. Therefore, the Archons claim to rule over humanity. They even portray themselves as our creators.

The Annunaki's Sumerian cuneiform records were accepted as authentic by Zecharia Sitchin and many other sincere researchers. The Dead Sea Scrolls, discovered in 1947 were initially considered rare Gnostic materials, but they contain explicit descriptions of direct threats posed by reptilians. For example, from the Book of Amram: In my vision, in my dream, I saw Watchers. Two of them were fighting

... and a great race was being held over me. I said to them, 'Who are you, and who are you' 'So do you have authority over me?' They replied, 'We have been given authority and power.'

over humanity." And they said to me, "Which one of us will own you?" And I raised my eyes and looked directly at one of them. His appearance was extremely terrifying, and its skin was multicoloured, shimmering with dark scales. (4Q542) (Note: "Observers," has been consistently identified with the Annunaki in modern ET/Alien speculation.)

As explained elsewhere on this site, a Gnostic sect called the Archontics had settled in the Dead Sea south of Qumran. While observing the Archonts, who were capable of paranormal powers such as remote control, Gnostic seers encountered them and repelled them. The presence of reptilians among the Dead Sea cult of the Zaddikim. The First Apocalypse

James (NHL V, 3), which includes descriptions of encounters with reptilian aliens, warns that "Jerusalem is the dwelling place of many Archons." But the Gnostics

The teacher adds a very important insight that is typical of Gizem's extremely refined knowledge.

The school masters say, "These powers are not armed specifically for you, but they are armed.

against each other." (Passage 27) This line not only confirms contemporary scenarios describing

the conflict between the aliens among us, but also that powers are more concerned with fighting each other than defeating us.

Nevertheless, they surpass us in some ways. Due to their subtle tactics aimed at subduing us through deception,

Beliefs, Archons can make us surrender our power. In order to betray ourselves in the deepest way, in a deadly act of self-erasure, give up your bodies and surrender the secret powers within them. Gnostic initiation practices are directed towards the awakening of the Kundalini that grounds us, strengthening our embodiment in the world. Kundalini, from the small ("ini") Kundala, means "serpent-like or coiled power."

The Great Kundala is the serpent power of the world itself, the rotating erotic currents. Gaia. She is Mother Earth, the supreme environmental force that holds the structured DNA within her. Its spiral nucleic acid chains. When Kundalini is awakened in sacred sexual rituals or otherwise, it grounds the human body consciously into the planetary body. This is the ultimate goal of Kundalini yoga: not to escape the body, not to deify the body.

Participants, however, ground themselves to Gaia, the Goddess of Nature. In the water phase, Gnostics believed that Aeons Pleroma, which they thought emanated from the divine realm, washed over them with an ecstatic brilliance. This diffusion affects sexual healing and repairs the rift or tear between bodies.

Sophia's dream reveals genders ("gender extremes") at a cosmological level, the anthropic template. The cosmos heals itself through the most deeply wounded thing: human sexuality.

## A Gnostic I I Manual

Encounters with Extraterrestrials in a Mystery School Text Here and There Coptic Gnosticism

The materials contain passages describing encounters with ET-like beings, sometimes including explicit advice on how to deal with them. What beliefs are implied here?

And what should we believe about such a testimony? I will attempt to address these questions. both of these questions in this short, topical essay. For a first look at occult instructions, let's take a

passage from James' First Apocalypse (NHC V, 3), which is a revelatory dialogue in which an unnamed teacher ("Lord" or "Master") imparts secrets.

Information about a Gnostic named James: The Master said, "James, listen, I will reveal to

you the way of salvation. Whenever you are captured and you experience the pangs of death (the fear of death), many Archons may become your enemies, thinking they can capture you.

And especially, three of them will act as gatekeepers, not only

do they want the wages for their work, but they steal souls. Now, when you enter among

them, one of those who are watchers will say to you: "Who are you and where are you?"

"Then you will say to him, 'I am the child of humanity and I am from the Source.'

Then he will say to you, 'What kind of child are you and to which Source do you

belong?

You will say to him, "I am from the Source that exists, and I am of God's lineage."

Then he will say to you, "Why were you sent from the Source?" Then you

will say to him, "I came from eternity so that I might see both my own kind and strangers." And

they will ask you, "What are these alien beings?" You

will say to him: "They are not entirely foreign, for they are from the fallen

The Source is the realm of the Existing. So they are not completely foreign, but our relatives.

They are indeed so because their matrix, Sophia Achamoth, the source. At the same time, they are foreign because Sophia did not unite with them as she did

with him. The Source (her divine male counterpart) created them." And when he said that,

you will say, "Now where will you go?" You will say to him, "I will return to where I came from, to the

Source." And if you respond in this way, you will escape from them.

attacks. (NHC V, 3. 33-34: 1-25. Translation from NHLE 1990, pp. 265-6 and Kurt Rudolf,

Gnosis, pp. 174-5.) This exchange contains important information.

Similarities close parallels to contemporary reports are undeniable:

The Archons are a



, the Gnostic teacher provides clear instructions on how to confront extraterrestrial beings. There is a significant amount of material related to the ET-UFO phenomenon. Today, there is not even a single book, or even a paragraph, on defending against an alien invasion. Gnostic writings not only describe such encounters, but also describe the act of defence. The Master gives convincing instructions on how to keep the Archons in their place. Gnosis is about remembering our origins. The student is instructed to remember the cosmic world, to affirm humanity's inherent right from birth and its direct connection to the Source Pleroma. In particular, the student is taught to remember and repeat the key section of Gnosticism.

Mythology, Aeon Sophia's dream, to create a defence against the Archons. By doing this, it reveals the knowledge that has been initiated about the source and identity of the student. The knowledge of cosmic matters renders the Archons ineffective.

The timeless spiritual dilemmas of humanity, insights that are as valid today as they have been for 2,000 years. Tobias Churton, describing the Nag Hammadi discovery, said, "If Muhammad Ali hadn't broken the jar, we wouldn't have heard these things. In the truest sense of the word, the word, these things are dynamite. Headlines from start to finish could have been imagined.

world..." (Gnostics, p. 12) But even in tabloid newspapers, such headlines were absent. The translation of the BT codices took many years, and even today no scholar would allow the rare Coptic codices to be considered a reliable account of encounters with ET-like creatures. In another section of ET/Archon Navigator Ideological Virus First, In Yakup's Apocalypse, the Master speaks of humans as "the human species."

The Archons." (30:20) The Gnostics were not only alert to the intervention of the Archons, but also acutely aware of the possibility that humans could become completely "Archontized." This threat seemed particularly alarming during the time Philip lived. K. Dick frequently refers to the following: The First Century AD, when Jesus' Incarnation

According to Christian belief, this is said to have occurred at the time and place where the Archontic patterns of human character became strongly established in Nag Hammadi.

texts. In PKD's Gnostic view of the human condition, humanity is imprisoned at that moment. It is as if the behaviour of "those who exist" "Arhont type" were locked into place during that period and dominated all subsequent processes.

for centuries—until that moment, which is why PKD believed in the discovery of the Nag Hammadi texts. In a parallel very close to Philip K. Dick's vision of the "Empire," Wilhelm Reich observed the rise of a similar syndrome, which he described as "mechanical-mystical." Complex. (See *The Mass Psychology of Fascism*.) Its signature is "authoritarian."

ideology" is synonymous with fascism. It is significant that archon was a common term used in Roman times to mean "ruler" or "authority." In some translations of Coptic texts, archon (in the plural, archontoi) is translated as "authorities." Reich's analysis of what I have done the mystical-fascist complex focused on National Socialism, suggests calling it "Nazi,"

the movement he experienced firsthand, but *The Mass Psychology of Fascism* contains numerous references to Catholicism and the Holy Roman Empire, the thousand-year-old ancestor of Catholicism.

mystical-fascist programme For more commentary on this topic from a contemporary perspective, see *Armageddon Politics*. Referring to the fascist ideology of "the authorities,"

Philip K. Dick wrote: "The empire is the institution of disorder, its codification; it is insane, and because its nature is violent, it imposes its insanity on us with violence." (*The Governor*, p. 235, referring to entry 41 in "Interpretation." This is entirely a Gnostic understanding, consistent with passages in NHC and Reich's

*The mass psychosis of Roman Christianity*. (It can be argued that the Nazis were not Christians, but Hitler actually imagined himself as a Knight of the Holy Grail, following the example of Wagner. Parsifal and the Jewish-Christian belief in a saviour complex were completely transferred to Nazi belief.

Racial ideology - hence the "Aryan Messiah" defined by CG Jung. Reich warned that since the collapse of pre-Christian, earth-centred pagan morality, "the biological core of humanity has been deprived of social representation." (ibid., p. xii). This is a

To put it mildly, it is a surprising observation. "Authorities" are exhibiting spiritual behaviour, people who exemplify a surprising mixture of mystical and militaristic obsessions. (What The cloning I call behavioural cloning is, as we see in today's neocon religious realpolitik, widely evident in both militaristic and mystical behaviour, but it is also concretised in the mass conformity of global consumerism and technophile rituals.

Reich focused on these obsessions as being centred on an obsessive fixation on a transcendent God.

Earth arises from the repression and displacement of somatic sensations, particularly sexual genital feelings. Philip K. Dick, the mystical-fascists

Ideology develops like a shield around people who embrace these obsessions. Intense coercion or psychological intimidation ("conversion"). It works like a virus, "imposing its form on its enemies.

Thus, they become enemies." (Vali, p. 235)

The ideology of the authorities can infect even those who resist it. Thus, it turns humanity against itself. However, it seems that some Gnostics were immune to the infection; accidentally, but due to the deliberate application of orgiastic sexual techniques for the purpose of production, they gained immunity and, to the same extent, their open teachings about the Archons and how

The First Apocalypse of James, as seen in the passage above, is to resist them. When Christianity emerged, Gnostic observers on earth did not fully understand the ideology of salvation.

Like Philip K. Dick did: as a virus. More accurately, an ideological virus. Even most of the day's pagan intellectuals used this term to describe the fanaticism of converts. The Gnostics saw in the rise of early Christianity, the metaphysical fantasies and tyranny of belief that formed the basis of militaristic agendas. We can only imagine what we will see in politics today.

The religion of the American right. Defending humanity So what

will we do? Gnostic beliefs about the Archons? The Gnostics

have only

By confronting the wild and inhuman within us, can we truly define what it means to be human? At its core,

defining humanity is defending it against distortion. The Gnostics believed that the capacity to distort

humanitas is inherent in our minds, but it is not inherently corrupt. Because we possess a dose of divine

intelligence, or nous,

Tibetan Buddhists call krol'pa, "deviating thoughts," which are mental obsessions that distract us from

our true identity, humanitas.

However, they also believed that there was an alien transformation that could add a deviant element to

reality. Our belief is that the Arhonts' influence is not to mislead us, but to a large extent to deceive us.

Through numbness and distraction, ignore our mistakes so that they go beyond the scope of correction.

The Archons put Adam into a 'trance'... They put him into sleep mode.

The state, but it was his perception that they dulled... They are weighing down our hearts

so that we cannot find it. Be careful, or you may not see it. Thus, we lose the reflection of

the Divine Light within us...

They treated humanity this way [Arcons] with the intention of deceiving them. When the age of the soul

increases and the body's power of illumination strengthens the soul, no one can lead you astray.

But those who are ensnared by the false spirit

have strayed from humanity and gone astray... The base spirit gains power by leading.

We have strayed from the path. The Archons are a burden on the soul, they draw us into evil deeds and

make us forget who we are, leading us into oblivion. (The Apocalypse of John, II, 22:14-10,

Up to 27-20.) The First Apocalypse of James' scientific treatise on encounters with

aliens is devoted to a large part of the exceptional Gnostic doctrine, which is only

summarised here. In practical terms, Gnostic teachers in the Mystery Schools

both as foreign uninvited guests comparable to the Griles and Reptilians of contemporary knowledge

and as Archons in their minds, how to face them. In both of these experiential modes, Archontic

intervention appears to be characteristic of the subtle.

The nuanced noetic science of mysteries. According to the Gnostic view, "as existing" humans.

"Arhonts" are those who blindly follow religious ideologies that are insane and inhuman, because Arhonts

primarily intervene through religious beliefs.

The behaviours guided by such beliefs produce pathological personality disorders.

They result in spiritual zombies. All scholars agree that some Gnostics are equally condemned. The Jewish

origins of the Christian salvation programme and the Pauline-Johannine programme itself. In doing so, they

did not spread messages of hatred against anyone. On the contrary, they

attempted to expose what they perceived as a hateful and deceptive

message under the guise of the Jewish-Christian salvation ideology. At

the source of this message, they identified the Archons' subconscious

intervention in the human mind. Therefore,

The majority of what is politically and theologically incorrect (in my estimation, more than

half) are passages from Coptic materials. Whether the Gnostics were deluded on this point is a special call for judgement. But a fair and open-minded reading of Coptic

will not provide much evidence of disorder from their point of view. Those who were exposed to

disorder were not mad. They were measured and methodical in recounting what they had seen.

They knew and were extremely conscientious about taking action to confront the perceived threat. They

believed they had identified the most surprising of all riddles:

Humanity is outside human nature. What should we believe about all this today? Of course, there is a

question of reliability here—we can think about the source of Gnostic belief.

These are teachings that are separate from their internal content. However, Gnosis, by definition, is a

matter of knowing and not knowing. It is not about believing. It is about enlightenment, not faith. In fact, to

give credit to Gnostics, knowing what they claim to know is only the first step. Beyond that, we must

verify what they know with our own sources, with our own faculties. This centuries-old challenge of Gnosis, the living, ever-renewing knowledge of the human soul. This knowledge

alone can repel terror.

For much more, check out this site's [Mind Parasites](#)

Alex's Demons and Gods Drinking from the Milk Pond painting  
and a Gnostic text.



## An interview with Jay Weidner on Rense Radio

Rense: Many people have heard the term "Archon," but they have difficulty defining it. What is an Archon?

Weidner: First of all, I would like to draw your attention to two articles on your website: Global Coup and The Ownership of the World. The Queen of England owns one-sixth of the world's land area; keep that in mind as we delve into the subject of Archons. After the burning of the library in Alexandria, whispers began to circulate in texts mentioning mysterious beings called Archons. However, the powers that spent 1,300 years erasing the records are now attempting to erase the Archons from our history.

In 1947, texts were found in clay pots in Nag Hammadi, Egypt, and these texts contained a story about what the people of Nag Hammadi thought about the world 2,000 years ago. The reason why the Nag Hammadi texts, dating back 2,100 years (100 BC), are so important is that no one has been able to comment on them [the texts have not been altered, destroyed or omitted as in the Bible]. No one could distort or destroy them, which was [to hide knowledge and information from the masses] what they really wanted to do. Fortunately, they survived, were successfully translated, and when many people read them, they found a clear and defined discussion of what the Gnostics were. The texts were buried deep in a cave in Egypt to protect the most important information they contained.

Rense: There are 13 codices containing more than 50 texts, which is a significant amount of writing.

Weidner: [From what we know] it is an extremely revealing document of a completely different world. People do not understand that 2,000 years ago there was a religion called Gnosticism on this planet, that it was the largest religion in the world at that time, and that it competed with Hinduism.



You could take a university course on the history of religions today and not even mention Gnosticism. The Nag Hammadi texts provide a definition of what Gnostics believed. Gnostic is a Greek word meaning knowledge - gnosis. Gnostics believed that freedom could only be achieved through knowledge, through the consumption and evaluation of reality through knowledge. The library in Alexandria was run by Gnostics, and they were the first to collect parchments and books and bring this knowledge together. Their culture spread throughout Europe and the Middle East. This was mostly in Israel.

It was long before the emergence of Western religions outside of Judaism. The Gnostics preached that there was an invasion around 3600 BCE, and approximately 1600 years before the Nag Hammadi texts were buried, they wrote that this invasion was like a virus and actually had difficulty describing it. The invading beings were called Archons. These Archons had the ability to copy reality in order to deceive us. They were jealous.

- <http://www.jayweidner.com/Archons.html>

because we have a kind of essence, a spirit, that they do not possess, and the Nag Hammadi texts describe the Archons. One resembles a reptile, the other an unformed baby or foetus. They are partly alive and partly lifeless, with grey skin and dark, motionless eyes. The Archons copy reality, so that when we accept it, when we begin to believe that the copied, fake state reality is real reality, then they win.

Rense: How do they copy reality? Using consciousness?

Weidner: Yes, according to the texts, they can enter people's minds and manipulate them into doing very strange things. But they are also responsible for the decline of culture, meaning a cheap imitation of culture, unlike the culture of the ancient Greeks or Chinese. As the Archonic presence spread across the Earth and intensified in the 20th century, you can see that they are responsible for the spread and widespread ugliness. Television is an example of Archonic imitation. People are imitated on television, but the imitation is altered and is almost always obscene and worldly because the Archons not only fail to understand the sacred, they hate it. They envy the natural world and humans in the natural world. They also envy sexual relationships: loving couples anger them, and they love violence and are sexually aroused by anger, war, and death. They create wars to consume the energy of the dead.

Rense: The Archons seem to be making their big moves right now. You can find information online about the Nag Hammadi Library, which contains the records of the Great Gnostic movement.

You can find information online about the Nag Hammadi Library, which is the surviving record of the Great Gnostic movement. Gnostics and the Knights Templar seem to have been almost completely erased from history.

How are the Archons' arrival here described in the texts? Are there any references to their late arrival or their travels?

Weidner: Supposedly, they live outside the inner planets near Saturn, that is, in our solar system, or they are lying in wait. The Gnostics believed that Jehovah was an alien, an extraterrestrial, a demon, and that he was a false god—again, a masked Archon—who copied the reality.

They believed in God, believed in the one true God they called God, and always described him as such. Interestingly, Jesus defined his faith as the one true God and always described him as such.

I believe that many of the stories about Jesus are actually Gnostic myths about a possible rebellion against the Archons, who were very harsh towards the rebels. Thus, the Archons were released from a kind of prison—and this is probably the subject of The Book of Enoch—where they took the demons and locked them in a box, but said they would return at the end of time. Jesus was very interested in conveying this idea that something would happen at the end of time. So you see this illusion continuing, and also, when Sitchin translated the cuneiform tablets, we see that the Annunaki were probably also the Archons. So, by reading about the Annunaki who came here and genetically altered us [using our DNA] to enslave us, we can learn more about the Archons. That way, we can paint a picture of what these Archonic powers are. They were suppressed in some way, but then they began to reappear, and they are as close to immortality as we can understand, which is why their plans are so precise, but they needed time to gain power.

Because the people of the earth were essentially Gnostics who resisted and did not believe in the "religion" imposed upon them, and they had to fear an angry, warlike god named Jehovah. But in the end, Jehovah's forces conquered the last of them, and now they largely control the system and are preparing for the final, joyful [mocking] celebration of despair and fear that they love [imposed on people]. So, after Tim Rifat's terrifying revelation about what is to come.

This is very fitting, very accurate, because this is exactly what they want to happen. When I did a programme on the History Channel last year, I edited it so as not to scare people. I edited it so that there would be no scary images, but they filmed me behind my back and filled this special episode, of which I was one of the producers, with two hours of horror. This is the beginning of a big network. I

think the Archons are involved in some kind of weird pornography here, and they are distracting us, and they are enjoying every second of it, and we are allowing it to happen, and I don't know if there is any escape from it because they have made it almost desirable to be violent, perverted, and sick.

Rense: Ask any young person about their life, and you'll hear much of what Jay Weidner has described. There was a news report that the average 14-year-old watches an average of one and a half hours of hardcore pornography per week. There are current terms that can be attributed to Archon activities: Zionists, megalomaniacs, but the evil we are talking about has definitely been around for a very, very long time.

Weidner: It is extremely and beyond humanly organised, and one of the reasons I delved deeper into the subject is because the organisation is [too effective and too intergenerational to be worldly].

\_\_\_\_\_ I couldn't see it, and that's when I found John Lamb. He strongly recommended the book "Not in His Image" about Nag Hammadi and the Archons.

We must realise that we can understand which ideas are most true by how much they have been suppressed. When you suppress an idea, a language, or individuals [or a form of existence], you know that you have reached the truth or that that person is describing the truth. The Gnostics were completely destroyed. A group of people who exposed that they had been taken over by these copycats, these Archons, were erased from history. They were completely destroyed.

They called them idolaters and other names, but they did not call themselves that; they were highly knowledgeable Gnostics. They knew that there were millions of stars at the centre of the galaxy and how far the sun was from Earth. They were incredibly advanced human beings, and this religion of a single god of war spread throughout the world, and now it will burn itself up in a conflagration in which all religions that worship Jehovah will kill each other—that has always been the point. I really hate to say this, but we have all been deceived. The idea that some kind of messiah will come to save us is an Archon trick to make you think that you don't need to do anything about your current situation, that you are not accountable. Maybe a supernatural power will come, but I think we need to look at how this oppression came about and why it was erased from history. When you look back, you realise that from the time of Jesus to 310 AD, during the time of Constantine, the first Christians preached that they did not worship Jehovah; they worshipped the one true God. It can be argued that the first Christians were actually Gnostic followers of Jesus, rather than the people we call Christians today.

The entire New Testament was completely rewritten by Constantine, all information about the Archons was removed, and the idea that Jehovah was a cruel god was diminished. This is a fact. The Nag Hammadi texts are 400 years older than the New Testament. The New Testament we have today was not finalised until around 350 AD.

When you go back to Nag Hammadi, there is no sin factor; they say they what they think.

Rense: The idea that someone has to come here to save us, whether it's the second coming of Jesus, a spiritual teacher, or ET, which is perhaps the most depressing line of all. That's the most damaging thing you can do to people, to take away their responsibility.

Weidner: I agree. This is an abusive/exploitative relationship. What these religions do is beat us with sticks and nails, and while they're beating us, they tell us they love us and that they're doing it because they love us. This is A trick that Archons always use is to turn reality upside down. They always try to convince you that war is peace and love is hate.

In this copy, everything is always backward and final. Once you see it, you can see that everything is an upside- down deception and that everything is reversed. I don't know how to get out of this except to talk about it, and people are very afraid. Even scholars who know about the Archons are very afraid to talk about them in public because , but at this late stage of the game, we need to start thinking about who and why we were deceived. Look into what he and all the ancients have said.

Rense: Many people look to alternative media rather than mainstream media for information. So who are these Archons? They are largely Talmudic Zionists. They are part of it, perhaps even the core.

We need to start looking at their names and where they say their DNA comes from, to the Tsarist Empire. They adopted Judaism and used it like a stick to beat people and hide behind it. This is a great tragedy for the honest, good-hearted Jews, and there are millions of them.

So perhaps they are being used more cruelly and ruthlessly than all other groups. This is a summary, a valid thesis, about why there is so much convincing evil on the planet and why so many people have died in the last century—more than 100 million – and that something is psychologically feeding off the energy of these events. There is a bloodlust, a very dark and satanic bloodlust, and apparently

We are currently in the hands of these entities. They made their plans long ago, intensified them over the last two hundred years, and succeeded. Now they are doing this without hesitation. They are imposing this on an American people that is more foolish and helpless than ever before. Did the Gnostics leave any strategy or idea in the Nag Hammadi texts or anywhere else to attack or defeat this evil?

Weidner: Gnostics believed that there are advanced beings who truly care about us and that a bet or prediction was made that advanced beings, i.e. humans, would one day stop falling for the Archons' games and wake up. They provided ways to achieve this. One thing is certain: after love, the thing the Archons hate most is courage. They cannot resist courage or clear and direct debate because their premises are entirely based on falsehood. All of them are false, and therefore we can begin to deconstruct history by seeing their lies. By observing outside the box

Outside the norms, you can see the tricks of the Archons. Everything they do is fake, not real, and has no past or truth. They are parasites who always live off others. Anyone who follows this mad, mad god Jehovah will surely meet their death. If you think that serving the Archons is a reward, I assure you that it is not. Stand up to them because they hate courage. They will try to destroy you, to break you, and they will do everything in their power, but nothing will scare them as much as someone who stands up to them. Because they are cowards and afraid, they always overreact. They do not believe in life after death, and for the Archons, there may be no life after death

, but I believe there is for humans, because humans are a divine principle. This is what the Gnostics say, and we have been given intelligence and reasoning, and this is what makes the Archons so angry and jealous of us, because we have this innate, creative intelligence that can solve almost any problem.

Solving the Archon problem may be a test. Is the final test of humanity to identify and solve the Archon problem? The thing that will solve the Archon dilemma more than anything else is to love each other unconditionally. This is the only thing that will remove them from our minds. They cannot stand family love or love between men and women, and that is why they do all these things to corrupt purity. If you look at the path of modernity, even children are

These are successive attempts to remove all sense of purity. It is very difficult for them because 6-7-year-old children watching television are probably seeing things that no human being should ever see. The same applies to horror films; all of these are Archonic tricks to desensitise people, so that when the time comes, they can create even higher levels of violence to satisfy themselves.

Because that's what they do—they drain energy from us because they have no inner strength. Entities.

Rense: The entire idea behind Archon-controlled media is to desensitise the masses and reprogram them with the most basic instincts and impulses.

Weidner: I don't watch television, but recently I was at a conference and turned on the television in my hotel room and was bombarded with images of people being killed and all kinds of sex.

Rense: There will be no television in my home, and I got rid of it 21 years ago.

Weidner: Television images are the fastest way to enter your mind.

Rense: The saddest thing is that they all regulate themselves. They understand how crowds work perfectly and peer pressure. They understand the urge young people have to define themselves in order to be accepted by a group, and they know that no one wants to be threatened with expulsion from a group. So we get stories like the one from last week: very bright, talented children, individuals, are now making themselves look stupid in order to be friends.

Weidner: It happened to me at school. I had to play the fool so that my peers would get along with me and stop beating me up.

Rense: Intelligence is seen as arrogance and self-importance by those who don't have it or don't want it.

Weidner: They are against skill, against knowledge. The legend that defines Western mythology is that Jehovah told Adam and Eve that they could not eat from the Tree of Knowledge. Not only that, but if they did, they would surely die. Yet both ate from it and did not die, so he did not even tell them the truth. This core myth, which has been told to us from the very beginning, is that we must remain ignorant and that if we try to deceive ourselves, we will be punished. This central myth is the reason why we are trapped in this nightmare world of abusive relationships, where those who love us beat us while telling us that they love us and that a saviour will come and rescue us somewhere.

much they love us while beating us and telling us not to worry, that a saviour will come and rescue us, is the reason we are trapped in this nightmare world of abusive relationships. You don't have to do anything, just lie there because an alien spaceship, clouds, or Obama will come.

Rense: Most of Obama's photos, just like Bush, have a halo-like

————— He is portraying him with lighting. Look at Obama's video [on www.rense.com](#) and see how he is holding the hand of Saudi King Abdullah, whom they deny,

while at the same time making a deep bow and whispering in his ear during the photo shoot. He is as deceitful as can be.

Weidner: Yes, and the thing about the Archons is that as soon as they get rid of one, they will deceive you and bring out a new face. Islam is not what we want in this world. It is another form of Archonic deception. I'm not saying we shouldn't believe in the spiritual world; I do, but I'm saying we need to be much more discerning about what is being imposed on us.

Rense: I am currently witnessing the most primitive behaviour; as we climb the metaphorical ladder of the second and third worlds, it continues to rise.

Weidner: Anyone who thinks we are not being targeted by foreign powers with that president and our current state of weakness has lost their mind.

Rense: If there are any minds left that can think clearly! As you said, we are heading towards a fire, there is no doubt about that. We don't know when or how, but please prepare yourselves. We're talking about food, shelter, common sense, growing your own food. The Archons, the constant toxic substances pumped into their bodies, the air they breathe, the water they drink, and beyond that, but also the energetic subjugation of the masses through cell phone radiation, have made it very difficult for anyone to live a healthy life. There are all kinds of ELF's and EMF's, Gwen towers, HAARP projects (including mobile HAARP units that can be deployed anywhere), and therefore an enormous amount of this technology exists.

All phones and all media can come into your home via electricity, as we know, everything can be transmitted via the electrical grid. The problem is that they know this too.







In this interview, an unidentified 33-year-old man known as "the abductee" reveals his experiences of ET attacks involving dark alien forces and Milab themes. In his experiences, he admits to being subjected to numerous virtual reality scenarios and punitive behaviours by ETs who often disguise themselves in different forms. Alfred and he discuss the nature of these beings, arguing that they are not from another world but rather from a hyperdimensional realm. The abductee quotes John Lash on the nature of the "Archons" and how these entities, which have been a source of trouble for him and his family for decades, use fear and punishment tactics to enforce their agenda on humanity by keeping them "in line" and collaborating within a common order, leaving them powerless and fearful. Sometimes the entities physically take you, and other times it may just be a kind of energetic abduction, but the abductees have reported numerous health and medical issues as a result of their abductions, which resemble

"mockery and harassment." The targeted individuals report that negative hyperdimensional entities use fear

It explains how to adapt experiences to specific personalities using tactics that help overcome obstacles and a belief system that reinforces our faith in their powerful nature. He says that they will target certain types of people, especially those with high intelligence, those who think lightly and outside the norm, and those with high perception, in order to "bring them down." He states that these controlling entities cut off the light or "flicker" the light from people believed to have formed a threat to their existence. by cutting off or "blinking" the light from humans believed to pose a threat to these controlling entities. They generally give prophecies and apocalyptic messages, warnings and threats. T h e a b d u c t e e repeatedly stated that these entities are similar to, but not identical to, the Archons in the Gnostic material of the Nag Hammadi Library. These entities are also described in Carlos Castaneda's first books and are referred to as "inorganic" entities.

In books such as "The Fire Within, The Gift of the Eagles, and The Art of Dreaming," Castaneda provides various explanations about encountering inorganic beings and their realms in the "second state of attention." These beings may possess cunning and deceptive methods to draw you into their realms, and in some unusual circumstances, they can completely physically abduct your entire physical body into their realms. This is reminiscent of certain alien abduction abilities that involve complete physical abductions within and outside of time, as well as astral or energy body/consciousness abductions. Most of the time, t h e abductee will not fully remember this experience. From a shamanic perspective, this memory l a p s e may stem from a lack of energy and concentration. This is why shamans practise energy and awareness training to become more effective seers and avoid falling into the traps of these inorganic predatory beings.

was one of the main causes of the apocalypse. Seers can learn how to perceive the distinct differences in the energy signatures of organic and inorganic entities.

Concrete entities They typically operate in a distinct and predictable pattern. These themes revolve around:

- Today, they manifest as "our friends ET" and/or "celestial beings."  
"The Virgin Mary," who disseminates ideologically consistent messages.
- The behaviour of these entities, the number of contacts, and paranormal phenomena are inconsistent with the extraterrestrial hypothesis.
- The existence of a multidimensional universe, as theorised by physics or the M-theory.
- The messages of these beings are related to a series of "approaching" disasters, such as "The Event," meteors, three days of darkness, global wars, etc. • These disasters' legendary stories are consistent with the "hybrids" narrative, referring to humanity's future generation.
- After this, a "thousand-year kingdom" will come. • The beings behave like vampires. The purpose of these EME's is to create a field of nutrition. • Throughout our history, human organisations have attempted to wage war and/or establish a "diabolical agreement" with them. with them.

Now, compare this with John Lash's explanation of the Archontic mind parasite weapon tactics. from predatory entities. At their core, the Archons want to cause us to destroy our own paradise. They can reach us through three main channels:

- Reach us through remote viewing. • They work in teams with a hive mentality. • They are mind parasites and enter our minds telepathically - telepathic unauthorised access

They can virtually project themselves from outside the Earth's atmosphere into the Earth's atmosphere. These scenarios are so real that people often mistake them for actual events –such as the apparition of the Virgin Mary, etc. Some of these "religious miraculous events" are definitely noted in the Nag Hammadi texts under the term "Hal." Note: In 2001, a Space Odyssey, named was HAL. ET abductions may be another example.

- The third weapon - "religion" • Through religion Be human and t r y to control humanity.

The Gnostics of Nag Hammadi specifically identified what John Lash calls "the religion of God." The salvation of Judeo-Christianity—the Abrahamic religion. (See: The Palestinian Saviour)

(complex).

This form of religion contains four main elements:

- The exclusive creation of the world by a father "god" - no female power is involved.  
(Note, "world" (meaning our world) was never created - this was the beginning of the Earth.  
Divine Sophia, Herself. We, as humanity, are the manifestations of divine  
design (the Aeonik Sophia and "Thelete" are not "creations").
- "He" has chosen to be represented on Earth by certain individuals,  
whom He has selected and set apart from others ("God's special agents" - "the  
chosen ones").
- "He" will send "His Messiah" to assist the "chosen people" in achieving their  
ultimate goal through the human programme.
- "He" plans a day of reckoning, like Judgment Day, for everyone, including those who follow his plan.

and obey His commands and those who disobey Him.

As can be seen, the Demiurge/Archontic mindset's "Father God" tactics are a means of control and  
punishment: if you do not obey, you will be punished, and if you do not believe, bad things will happen to you.  
Blindly believing, following salvation programmes, etc.

One of the things a client of mine discussed with me recently (which also contributed to the summary  
material mentioned above about John Lash's Archon weapon tactics) was how a person feels after  
removing the Archontic mind parasite and breaking free from the belief mode. Let's say you're talking to  
aliens.

You have encountered beings who claim to be ETs, or some kind of interdimensional beings or "star gods,"  
and received telepathic messages from them. They can orchestrate numerous dreams, communications,  
visions, predictions, prophecies, and meaningful coincidences in your life. They seem to be setting you up to  
feel special, chosen as their messenger, channel, or "spiritual leader," or even to instill a messiah complex in  
you. They can do this by creating surprising coincidences in your life that will make you feel chosen or eager  
about a specific belief system that has the themes outlined above in Corvo's summary: some kind of  
apocalyptic scenario, warning people, spreading a message. A new spiritual teaching or "god/religion" that  
has all the hallmarks of an extraterrestrial ET that wants us to blindly believe and give them our power,  
attention and energy in the form of worship. An Aeonik entity that we can interact and connect with in  
order to remember our origins.

Those who are young in age generally ignore or marginalise everything related to the Gaia-Sophia/Ilahi Diş  
Wisdom planet. Instead, they encourage you to feel that you are a type of chosen person or people with special

connections to star gods or benevolent ET races. They work with a lot of telepathy and belittle heart-centred, interactive connections with the Earth and with each other. They do this in a way that avoids our understanding that we are all equally important. If you do not conform to their belief system, they may become your enemy, with feelings of infinite guilt, in egalitarian gender relationships, with some select few who control through special genetics and blood ties, in hierarchical

systems where some are always better than others, and so on. One of the tactics of the Archons and the destroyers, or the people who harbour these hyper-dimensional mind parasites, is to feed on your life force and your emotions.

and to destroy and attack the "purity of the soul." There are predictable ways to make you feel bad about yourself (or to make you feel inferior within society) by simply embarrassing you or making you feel like you don't belong.

They put you on a pedestal, but then they feed off your disappointment when they put you on stage. If you don't live up to their impossible expectations of human perfection, they will exclude you from their social system. Of course, the lack of empathy and compassion in these beings is not at all rational, and therefore the defining characteristic of an arcontic parasite is a kind of psychopathic personality model. This has been discussed at length in my book, "The Dark Side of the God of Love." The only reason I am bringing it up again is that I have had discussions with people who have encountered these disruptors on internet forums and other groups, and they often hide behind "spiritual masks." When you connect to the Organic Light and wisdom of Sophia/Gaia, your reactions and perceptions become more open, joyful, egalitarian, and wonderful, in line with the nature of our true memory of the world and our connection to each other. Life becomes a magical expression of the creation and interaction of the wisdom of the living planet we inhabit and our own divine imagination. We are no longer addicted to a single rational level of knowledge, but instead perceive through a combination of intellectual understanding and intuitive knowing, or through the interaction of the individual's memory and the living wisdom that gives us life: Gnosis.

Aliens, Flying Moments,  
Clones, and Reptiles: The

# Mystery of Extraterrestrial Parasites

By Alain Gossens from Karmapolis.be

Behind terms that would be fitting for a horror film or a low-budget science fiction thriller, there lies a fascinating and mysterious theme that may represent the ultimate challenge for the future of the human "soul." It is very difficult to explain this topic in a logical manner, as it is highly likely to be ridiculed. Nevertheless, since

andbe, we have been researching extraterrestrial phenomena, religions, the history of civilisations, anomalies, and conspiracy theories, and this theme of parasites in the human mind—that is, the manipulation of humans by an extraterrestrial or interdimensional entity—has struck us right in the centre of our vision every single time.

Our recent research has led to a collaboration with John Lash, author of Metahistory.org. Like ours, his research explores the possibility that humans are not entirely themselves, but are influenced and manipulated by a mysterious entity from the depths of the cosmos. You might say that this

just another crazy idea. However, the idea of an alien or extraterrestrial influence on human consciousness is not so strange. It is almost as old as civilisation itself. In fact, some ancient mystics, known as "gnostics," made this idea the central theme of their cosmology.

Ancient civilisations and shamanic and esoteric traditions often explicitly reference this concept in their myths, legends, and traditions, particularly in their oral wisdom traditions, which often have their own unique syntax.

This idea is also repeated over and over again in contemporary narratives related to mind control and MILABS (military laboratories).

## "New Sorcery"

In this article, we refer to the work of Carlos Castaneda, an anthropologist of uncertain South American origin who settled in Southern California and published a thesis on the use of plants (ethnobotany) by



Native Americans on the Mexico-United States border. During his research, he encountered a strange man, a shaman, Don Juan Matus, who was a master of what Castaneda called "new sorcery." Don Juan encouraged Castaneda to adopt a strange and broad view of the reality of the world we live in.

Similarly, we acknowledge the knowledge of the Gnostics, mystics of the early Christian period who were definitely not Christian and left behind an incredible legacy known as the Nag Hammadi Library. For more information about the Gnostics and their writings, see the comprehensive articles at [Metahistory.org](http://Metahistory.org).

## The Subject of the Subjects

Perhaps we have been mistaken in dismissing these ancient creation myths, even if they are not fairy tales, as naive stories that are mostly symbolic. Perhaps we should re-examine ancient mythology and oral shamanic traditions as evidence of concrete realities. Certain scenarios (e.g., the Gnostic texts of Nag Hammadi) offer a vivid description of alien manipulation. During our research in Karmapolis, we were often confused by the possibility of parasitism and predation, referred to

as "the subject of subjects" by Castaneda's teacher Don Juan—a definition shared by John Lash.

. We find ourselves torn between a pure and simple rejection of this hypothesis and a desire to know more, because this subject touches on something deep in human experience, something as deep as where we live and how we live. In Castaneda's last book, *The Active Side of Infinity*, he recalls that the sorcerer don Juan told him about these kinds of parasites and warned him of the typical reactions people would have when he brought up the possibility that our souls were being manipulated by entities: They will laugh and make fun of you, and the more aggressive ones will beat you up. And that's not all.

Because they don't believe in it. Deep down, every human being has an ancestral fear of the existence of hunters.

### Demonic Beings

When we first hear about the existence of these predatory beings, we experience an ontological shock and may find ourselves facing an abyss of suffering. At that point, the cynical side of our mind may tell us that we are being foolish to frighten ourselves with such nonsense, which seems to have come from the mind of a mad sorcerer, and we may react by completely rejecting, belittling, and mocking it. It has not even been proven. Later, however, we notice that predatory behaviour is a recurring theme in other writers'

in other studies. Of course, there are Gnostic texts. There are also first-hand accounts, personal narratives of eyewitnesses.

And shamanic traditions in different parts of the world refer to the same phenomenon in their own way. Perhaps Muslim mystics, who expose the behaviour of various types of "demonic" beings such as jinn and the succubi and incubi of the Middle Ages, are the same as the "flyers" mentioned by Don Juan. According to Kerner, when "the first genetic interventions" took place, they revealed our violent, predatory, small, ambitious, and calculating nature, which extends back to Cro-Magnon, as explained in our interview with Nigel Kerner. However, we will return to this topic later.

The existence of parasites is mentioned in ancient religious texts, research, books, and contemporary studies, but all this information is, to put it mildly, ignored by the mainstream media. Since we did not know how to approach the issue seriously and legitimately, we had the opportunity to meet researcher John Lash, creator of [Metahistory.org](http://Metahistory.org), a website supported by the Marion Institute in the United States. An indefatigable and knowledgeable student of Gnostic materials, John had a brilliant idea for drawing parallels between Gnostic knowledge and shamanic traditions. According to him, the Gnostics were authentic mystics who were close to what should have been the original mysticism of Christianity before it fell into the hands of the disciples and the Catholic Church.

The Gnostics were actually real shamans from the Middle East and, in some respects, similar to the Brazilian ayahuasceros

the African ibogaine shamans, and the surviving Siberian shamans. John has long had a strong intuition about the parasites reported by Castaneda in relation to the alien hunters described in Gnostic texts. These hunters, called Archons or Archontes, are intelligent demonic beings that consume dying worlds. Gnostic myths say that they came into existence as a result of a mistake and emerged from the chaos and darkness of the primordial matter like locusts. John Taking the parallel suggested by Lash a step further, we can include Castaneda's flyers and the Gnostics' Archons, as well as other reptilian entities that are ethereal by nature or somehow more important than flesh and bone, as described in the abundant literature on abductions and also in accounts of demonic harassment and multiple personality disorder (MPD). Therefore, we have decided to combine our resources with Metahistory.org to thoroughly explore this broad hypothesis and discover how the human mind can be influenced and manipulated by a mysterious force that reveals how we have been cursed, but also reveals our own souls. The power to overcome the curse. This topic concerns us all!

## Castaneda

By blaming these parasites for all our flaws, violent tendencies, and emotional coldness, we are not taking responsibility for our humanity, saying, "It's not our fault, we can't do anything about it, let everything take its course." The challenge here is to explain and understand this possible coexistence, to take a look at this hypothesis, and to document it as John did on his own website using Gnostic materials. We are searching for a rational way to solve what could be a real curse, a flaw in our species, a state of inferior awareness, or, if you prefer, what keeps us locked in a world full of beauty but also full of illusion and uncertainty, in our daily hell on this earth.

On the one hand, the solution to this mystery may be as simple as becoming aware of the existence of these parasites, living with them, and using reason and meditation to reflect on the motives behind our actions when they are driven by fear, need, lack, and violence. Castaneda spoke of ending our "inner dialogue," the internal monologue that focuses on the ego, which is invested in every moment of the day. This is not easy. No way.

On the other hand, Don Juan's entire teaching consists of mental exercises and physical movements called magical passes, and a discipline called tension. This is a complex practice, and it is clear that in order to do it successfully, one must commit oneself to it with all one's heart and soul, a commitment that is not given to everyone. Mr. Everyman, Don Juan and Castaneda's knowledge and discipline are exotic,

He will find his teachings incomprehensible and strange. By devoting himself entirely to Castaneda's writings, the hunter's path is not accessible to everyone. On the other hand, Castaneda's work may

spark debates and protests that cast doubt on the very existence of the old sorcerer. (Such protests against the sorcerers descended from Don Juan and his contemporary "fan club" are discussed elsewhere, in Karmatoo's article "Le Dernier des Nahuais".) Despite these often deadly criticisms and controversies, the existence of this mysterious anthropologist and the knowledge of his mentor cannot be denied.

Castaneda's work continues to be extraordinarily powerful and consistent, and can best be analysed in the light of other magical and shamanic traditions such as Gnosticism. This is what John Lash does in his accompanying article. His excellent text is the fruit of eight years of research on Gnostic/Castaneda parallels.

According to Castaneda, parasitic beings he calls "winged ones" have infiltrated our inner selves and turned our souls into repetitive, maniacal, routine-filled, fearful, ambitious, violent, and calculating beings: "Predatory animals give us their minds, and that becomes our mind. The hunters' minds are baroque, contradictory, sulien, and always the fear of being exposed" (The Active Side of Infinity, p. 220).

Arhonts, who share the same characteristics, are obsessed with hiding and not being detected. [Nigel Kerner](#) writes about our legacy from the short Greys or ETs in his book The Song of the Greys. Kerner describes these beings as empty shells, akin to robotic probes or a "discovery network," which are faint reflections of the "Primary Entity" that created them long ago. Through a series of "genetic interventions"—alongside ancient and modern accounts of extraterrestrial abductions, as well as demons—

As narratives about succubi and the like may indicate, the Greys would have embedded traits into our genetic code that made us hybrids, a mixture of humans and ETs. These alien interventions must have begun with the Cro-Magnons and their Indo-European descendants, i.e., the white man of the West. Kerner states that those who exhibit more aggressive, territorial, imperialistic, cold, and calculating behaviour than other ethnic groups, and who live in constant fear of aggression and are

cautious in the face of threats, belong to the Caucasian type. These character traits, which are reflected in the doctrine of "survival of the fittest," will be the ones that give this ethnic type its regional urge to conquer.

In all this, Kerner sees a programme by the Greys to establish the supremacy of the white man and eliminate other traditions, cultures, societies and a mystical or artificial worldview that promotes cooperation, compassion and balance. The white man was created to eliminate other experiments conducted by the Grisons or perhaps other advanced beings or extraterrestrial entities. That is what Kerner told us in that long, special interview.

This is consistent with the Gnostic view that the Archons influence our alienation from our true existence, and Kerner says that Castaneda's explanations are also in the same vein.

Griler, we are no longer in contact with our true potential, our true spirit, and our connection to the First Being who created us.

.

We are trapped in physical existence because we possess certain 'limitations' that reflect a lack of understanding of the true nature of reality. These limitations include qualities such as hatred, jealousy, greed, aggression, etc. These qualities are mental momentum that separate parts of the Universe, just as the Universe separates parts. They are the conscious equivalent of physical entropic momentum in the separation within the Universe.

Thus, "scratches" and "dirty marks" form on the individual "lenses" through which God's light shines into our inner selves.

These flaws distort and bend that light, which defines each of our individualities, as extensions of that light's differences. We defined our individualities in this way at first.

Alien intervention provides extra scratches and dirty marks that are extra for our own 'limitations' or 'sins'. Therefore, alien intervention is an imposition on us... Predatory

It stems from the fact that they see us as experimental subjects. If they were human and acted out of cruelty or hatred, then these things would eventually lead to their own destruction as a people, but since they are merely self-perpetuating machines, they can continue to pursue their agenda as long as they physically exist.

Kerner has a typically Gnostic way of thinking in claiming that humans live in a state of slavery, and he claims that the Messiah did not come to atone for our sins and save us, but to prevent the terrible danger posed by predators. Again, from the interview:

I suggest we look at what 'damnation' means. In general terms, 'damnation' means a one-way ticket to hell. 'The Song of the Greys' suggests that this physical universe is the real hell. Our damnation is defined by our being stuck here. It is our own minds and actions that bind us, but one could argue that without the external influence of beings like the Greys, the likelihood of being trapped would be lower. Perhaps this is why beings like Jesus came to show us the way out of our captivity... Yes, we are in captivity like animals, being raised by the Greys. Perhaps they came to restore balance... The ancient Nag Hammadi Texts say that there have been external forces involved with humanity since the beginning of the world, as stated in the first

In short, Kerner says that we are hybrids chained by a foreign implantation. In the Secret Book of John, the Messiah declares: "I am the eternal, perfect, and unmixed one." The parasites have no part in this higher existence through their hybridisation.

This is definitely "good news" (Evangelos). For Gnostics, Christ did not speak of repentance and sin, but instead wanted to help us escape the trap we were in through the power of enlightenment.

## Archons and Sophia

Can we compare the Archons and the flyers to machines? Nigel Kerner argues that these parasitic beings can indeed be compared to machines. At the same time, they are like programmed viruses that lack a fundamental feature in their own structure. So are they a kind of psychic machine, viruses in alien body form? It seems that both the Archons and the Greys have a problem connecting with the source, the Creator, or what Kerner calls the First Being—this somehow alludes to Sophia in the Gnostic tradition. Kerner says that they lack a spiritual life or "spiritual line" that would allow them to merge with a conscious sense of infinity and enable them to return to the source.

In Gnostic mythology, the Archons see themselves as alone in the cosmos, mistakenly accepting themselves as "kings." Thus, they challenge divinity by desiring to be equal to their creator. They emerge from the chaos of the fundamental matter that is the region.

Ignorance and fantasy. Apparently, these hunters feed on humans in some way.

They want to exploit us by treating us like cattle or laboratory animals. The Greys are doing exactly the same thing. In contemporary reports linked to the "reptilian" activities of the Grey intervention, ETs work between our dimension and other non-material dimensions to feed on negative emotions such

as fear and suffering. According to survivors and therapists, ritual satanic abuse—a phenomenon completely denied by authorities— can be used to feed these entities with human fear and suffering.

## Spiritual Virus and Camouflage

Jonh Lash tells us t h a t Gnostics warned us that the patriarchal, messianic, and redemptive (i.e., believing in our ultimate judgement by a messianic figure) Judeo-Christian religion is a spiritual virus. The Gnostics' real struggle was to expose this virus and resist it. Author and researcher Paul von Ward, in his book *God, Genes and Consciousness*,

after reading many ancient texts, including Sumerian tablets and Nag Hammadi materials, as "the religions of the book."

(Judaism, Christianity and Islam), the EUs are proof of the existence and sovereignty of what they call developed entities. Completely opportunistic, these EUs have left us with an overly centralised, completely patriarchal religious cultural tradition based on the concept that humans are guilty of an original sin.

According to Von Ward, even our governments are influenced by this concept, which produces dictatorships and personality cults (e.g. Hitler, Stalin, Kim Il Sung) in the worst cases. Von Ward calls this development "supernaturalism." It is opposed to everything that is "magical" and does not really exist, but paradoxically, those who embrace this view worship an extraordinarily disconnected god, a god who does not exist, who does not manifest physically, who needs miracles and magical evidence of a material kind. This forces us to respect such a god. This supernaturalism is opposed to humanity, to all kinds of

It leads to a kind of schizophrenia in which magic and esotericism are banned and at the same time eagerly pursued (in underground movements, secret cults, etc.). In such a worldview, it is inconceivable tha t ET entities with highly advanced technology could allow gods or deities to stage their masterpieces mixed with the miracles of a divine order. The supreme being must be removed from the world and at the same time preserve its immateriality and intangible nature in all aspects of human life. Within this concept of supernatural reality, the idea of parasitism by inorganic beings or more advanced beings is inconceivable.

Following Von Ward's argument regarding "developed beings," we can well assume that supernaturalism has taken on a strange guise in order to deny the existence and parasitic activities of such beings, the "gods" of antiquity.

Von Ward discusses the Annunaki, an extremely dominant type of ET entity (according to some interpretations of Sumerian cuneiform records) responsible for the fanatical and authoritarian religious concepts and hierarchical rituals of the Judeo-Christian religion, which founded the

Sumerian civilisation. He claims that the Hebrew god Yahweh YHVH is an AB responsible for bloody and cruel events. YHVH is condemned by Gnostics using similar terms. Gnostics,

When they exposed the Archons, they were actually referring to the Annunaki, who are their material, incarnate counterparts. It can be surmised that the Annunaki were overshadowed or taken over by the Archons in order to become their material heirs. It is not surprising that the Gnostics were persecuted for heresy and the attempts by religious authorities to physically eliminate them is not surprising. The survival of any text is a miracle. They must have been hidden by masters who were subjected to successive waves of persecution.

## The problem of credibility

When reptilian beings or other entities attacking the human mind are mentioned, a major credibility issue arises. Texts such as Gnostic and Sumerian writings are ancient, centuries-old, consistent, and verified by academic sources. These are indisputable sources of information, and as a result, the content of these texts can be validly discussed. On the other hand, contemporary sources on the subject are much less legitimate and subject to considerable debate. These come either from victims whose good intentions are questionable and who often testify under hypnosis, which is unreliable, or from mediums or people who have been contacted or possessed by an ET; or from those who practise "remote viewing," etc. Other sources are authors and researchers who completely believe in the sources mentioned above and compile and draw conclusions from all the information provided by these abductees, contactees, channels, etc. For example, Robert Boulay, Karla Turner (victim), Michael Mott, James Walden, Mark Amaru-Pinkham, Stan Deyo, David Icke, Branton (pseudonym Alan Walton), Maurice Doreal, and others. The list is extensive. Again, there is no way to verify the reliability of these authors' sources or to verify their sources.

Abduction experts such as John Mack, David Jacobs, and Budd Hopkins, who have a more solid academic background and employ a more rigorous methodology in gathering information, can also shed some light on these issues. There is another type of source: military personnel or scientists. These are less common, but in recent years, there has been an increasing number of reports of encounters with reptilians or greys. Colonel Corso and Phil Schneider are among the most well-known figures in this group. There are also testimonies from military and scientific sources that could shed light on the ET phenomenon in the "Disclosure Project." What is striking here is not only the differences but also the similarities between the information obtained from these different sources.



The testimonies and analyses seem to present a consistent portrait of the behaviour of ETs and reptilians, as if they were working towards an unknown goal.

What is clear is that the characteristics of the actions and goals of these predatory beings, as defined by contemporary sources, correspond in some respects to information found in ancient texts such as the Nag Hammadi writings and Sumerian cuneiform records. As we have said many times on Karmapolis.be, nothing should be taken on faith. This is not about "believing or not believing," but about solving a puzzle that is intricate and complex, and will always have missing pieces.

### Missing Pieces and Parasites

As we have previously mentioned, one of the best candidates matching the profile of the Archons and the flying beings is the Grey ETs, which many authors, including Kerner, have linked to reptilians.

According to Castaneda, flyers are particularly appealing to young people and even children because they are charged with vital energy. This feature is reminiscent of what survivors of ritual abuse say about reptilian-type ETs and people who claim to have been taken over by these beings. Such particularly repulsive acts of evil represent a much-debated aspect of abduction reports, as reptilian behaviour has no connection to UFOs or typical abduction scenarios, nor does it

This type of abuse is known only through the accounts of survivors, who are usually women. In most cases, the victims confirm that they were subjected to ritual torture and rape and witnessed deaths accompanied by strange psychic effects and manifestations of occult powers.

The most shocking accounts are those of men who, during a ritual, usually involving sacrifices made for ceremonies, turned into reptiles after drinking the blood or eating the organs of the sacrificed victim. Witnesses describe being taken over by otherworldly beings. These accounts are incredible, seem improbable, and are probably worthy of being relegated to the realm of mythomania. However, as we have emphasised in previous articles, there are many such testimonies, and psychiatrists and therapists take them seriously... These abuse rituals can be classified as strange manifestations of cannibalism and parasitism.

Finally, when military sources related to abductions by Greys and reptilians are taken into account, even if these sources have been compromised by disinformation, reports from soldiers and

technicians working on highly classified projects show some similarities to the above accounts.

Colonel Corso, in his book

Day After Roswell, observes that the Greys are cybernetic organisms designed for exploration, thus reflecting Kerner's view. Therefore, witnesses describe an encounter with an emotionless entity.

They get the impression that they are being watched. Phil Schneider, who claims to have worked on the construction of secret military bases, talks about the hive mentality of the Grey ETs living in the nests. He compares them to locusts, destroyers of an environment. In Cosmic Journey, Courtney Bown, a former CIA insider and distant observer, uses the same term, "hive mentality," to describe the Greys.

Victims of ritual abuse and abductions, believed to have been carried out by Greys and reptilians, report feeling like an object or prey in the hands of a predator. This takes on another dimension when sexual abuse, the collection of sperm and egg samples, and other medically invasive actions are involved. When it comes to the physical characteristics of predatory beings, let us recall something noted by Karla Turner: These beings change their appearance, and you cannot trust it. Turner (now deceased) was an expert on abductions and was herself a victim. Under hypnosis, victims were certain that they had observed the predatory animal's appearance changing, for example, from a military appearance to a reptilian form.

Turner was able to trace at least five such changes in appearance. These changes remind us of the strategies used by the Archons and their agents to deceive their victims.

Two themes recur constantly in accounts of abduction and mind control: genetic manipulation and implants. The purpose of genetic manipulation by ETs is to...

The testimonies of the abductees, the creation of a hybrid race, human-ET hybrids. These will be beings that possess an emotional age that ETs do not have. In short, the goal is to produce a hybrid consciousness. As for implants, these are used to determine a person's location or, in the worst case, to alter their behaviour. We will see how these two themes can be connected.

### DNA as a Prison or Life Monitor

Of course, we are largely talking about pure speculation, but the common threads in the implant theme, the role of consciousness, and the potential role of DNA are so clear that it seems necessary to discuss them.

DNA, which is a double helix of amino acids, is extremely complex. It contains much more information than even the most advanced computers. The structure that forms it and enables living organisms to function appears to be

like a programme or software. Scientists have confirmed that DNA is a non-periodic crystal and that its structure (construction shape) can be compared to crystalline elements. For example, minerals such as quartz and silicon are crystals. They are extraordinary conductors of information and energy. For this reason, they are used in electronics and computer science.

It is interesting to note that some implants and psychotronic weapons that can influence human behaviour may function based on these crystalline properties.

So, can we assume that the DNA, which is loaded with the living memories of all species that contributed to the evolution of our ancestors and Homo sapiens sapiens, contains a set of instructions that shape our consciousness and perception?

Today, attributing consciousness solely to the neurochemical activity of the brain presents a scientific impasse. Researchers have begun to think of the brain as a combination of software and hardware with holographic properties.

Consciousness is not specific to the brain, which is more like a broadcasting station or the antenna of a station. In some conspiracy literature, particularly in the works of David Icke, DNA is likened to software that imprisons us in a certain level of perception. Could DNA be the bars of our mental prison?

## DNA and Shamanism

Jeremy Narby, author of *The Cosmic Serpent*, draws attention to the fact that DNA has a serpentine form. In shamanic visions under the influence of ayahuasca (see the article in Karmapolis), DNA, which is the building block of life, is perceived as the soul or, more explicitly, as numerous souls called Maninkaris. These spirits, as described by anthropologist Michael Harner in a vision he had while under the influence of ayahuasca, came into the world in the form of a swarm of dark beings that were a kind of hybrid between reptiles and whales:

First, they showed me the Earth as it was before the ages, before any life existed. I saw an ocean, barren land, and a bright blue sky. Then hundreds of black spots fell from the sky and landed in front of me on the barren land. I could see that the 'spots' were actually black creatures with large, bright, pterodactyl-like wings and huge bodies similar to whales. They told me in a kind of thought language that they were escaping from something in space. They had come to Earth to escape the dream creatures. The creatures then showed me how they had created life on the planet in order to hide inside it.

They exist in numerous forms and thus conceal their existence. The splendour of the creation of plants and animals and of speciation—hundreds of millions of years of activity—has been realised on a scale and with a vitality that was impossible to describe before me. Thus, I learned that dragon-like creatures exist within all life forms, including humans. (Quoted by Narby, *The Cosmic Serpent*, p. 55)

Harner had this vision in 1961. However, looking back, he linked these black dragons to DNA, which had not yet been mentioned in our time. As a parasitism inclined towards reciprocity, what were these creatures, hiding behind the image of living beings and camouflaged in humans, fleeing from?

Certainly, Harner's vision, typical of the type experienced by the Ashaninka Indians under the influence of a hallucinogenic potion, can be read metaphorically, but it is also clear that the Maninkari idea is fundamental to the Indians' understanding of life.

Jeremy Narby met one of the forest wizards, who described these beings as follows: "They are invisible beings found in animals, plants, mountains, rivers, lakes, and certain crystal rocks." In the indigenous tradition, the Maninkari are positive beings: "They taught us how to weave cotton and make clothes. For a long time, our ancestors lived in the forest. Who else could have taught us how to make cloth (Who else could have taught us?"

According to anthropologist Gerald Weiss, who studied the Ashaninka, the name Maninkari means "those who are hidden," but they can be seen by smoking tobacco and ayahuasca. If the Maninkari are positive beings for Native Americans, they are similar in certain respects to Castaneda's "walkers," because like the walkers, the Maninkari live in hiding and are dark beings that influence human behaviour. In nature, we encounter parasitism, a form of symbiosis, mutual cooperation or reciprocity between a parasite and its host. It is important to understand how the Maninkaris, which Narby links to DNA (without identifying them as such), play a positive role through their parasitic activities. As for the flyers, according to Castaneda, they feed on the "bright layers" of human consciousness, especially those of young people. The flyers leave nothing behind except a thin band of consciousness sufficient for the person to survive until the next flyer comes along to take the rest. Their activities are anything but positive.

## and Implants - Metaphorical Technology

Extraterrestrial implants, which are considered parasitic objects in ET/UFO reports, can be likened to handbills. Of course, such technological metaphors are limited because they only work as long as the technology they refer to is in vogue – as

Zeitlin points out in his article on

Karmapolis.be, where he compares memory to a hologram. Technological metaphors have some didactic value and certain uses in representing a concept, but they offer little more than that.

Castaneda's flyers may be a type of implant or psychic virus. Recent developments indicate that the military intends to upgrade the implant into an identification and retrieval device. Like implants for jet pilots who can manage radar signals in war , it could also be converted into a psychotronic weapon that works by influencing behaviour or creating a virtual reality. According to Helmut Lammers, who works on Milabs (military mind control and alien abduction projects) at Cal Tech, the government was working on a "mimetic chip" in the late 1990s.

analogical and mental processes seen in humans." "They were w o r k i n g on implants capable of producing holograms, multi-spectral camouflage systems, and thermal invisibility." And this is only the known part of the research. Victims of abductions and mind control by aliens claim that they have been exposed to even more advanced and consciousness-altering implants. The activities of aliens as agents who alter our consciousness, along with their military experiments with psychotronic weapons, (as seen in the remake of the film Manchurian Candidate) seem less bizarre.

## DNA as an Implant

Let's return to the link between DNA and consciousness. For years, scientists have been trying to determine how DNA can be affected by emotional states and consciousness, and vice versa, how DNA can affect us. Eric Kandel, who won the Nobel Prize in 2000, discovered the genetic link between individuals.

discovered that differences stem not only from parental genes but also from society and mental conditions. Japanese scientist Masuro Emoto conducted experiments with water in crystal form to show how ice crystals are affected by sound. He also conducted a series of

experiments showing how the formation of water crystals is determined by certain words with positive and negative connotations.  
Positive

With positive words, structures formed in water are regular, harmonious and aesthetic in form. With negative words, they take on rough, irregular shapes. Remember that DNA is a non-periodic crystal that responds to waves and other electromagnetic events. We can assume that there is a vibrational interaction between DNA and its environment.

Recent studies by Russian biologist Piotr Garjajev and some Russian linguists also suggest the same thing, and more specifically, this research may show that junk DNA is not waste but rather a "computer hologram that works with laser-type radiation." In short, DNA is an extraordinary perception generator, a tool for virtual reality.

David Icke, a well-known researcher of the "reptilian agenda," has put forward a highly controversial idea about the connection between DNA, emotions, and consciousness. In fact, human consciousness manifests itself primarily through emotions. These can be roughly divided into typical categories: love, hate, fear, anger, desire, etc. Of course, there are many nuances. It can be said that these emotions envelop our consciousness and channel our means of expression into narrow bands. Icke believes that DNA is actually responsible for reducing our emotional activity to a point that has nothing to do with our true consciousness. Many spiritual disciplines (such as Buddhist meditation) address this situation. Pure consciousness has nothing to do with our emotional states; on the contrary, our emotions imprison us, as Icke argued. By accepting the connection between DNA and emotional and mental activities, we can begin to imagine DNA as a complex programme that governs the life process (e.g., regulating our metabolism) but prevents our consciousness from fully manifesting itself.

Nigel Kerner says something similar when he considers both DNA and the entire human body (brain and skeleton) as a type of antenna structure. It is this antenna that our consciousness manifests itself through, albeit in a deformed and diminished form. Kerner says that our consciousness draws its inspiration from the First Being. But this

The antenna is exposed to interference from parasitic entities, and as a result, our consciousness is altered and manipulated in ways that cause us pain. A vicious cycle can be clearly seen here: the more chaotic and painful our emotions are, the more they affect our DNA, and the more our DNA negatively alters and conditions our perception of

reality. Our level of awareness is not so much about showing us things as they really are, but rather about how our DNA interprets reality for us (through the brain and by means of the brain). In his latest book, Icke says that what we believe to be real is an illusion. He refers to "a voice in the head," reminiscent of what Castaneda said about his flyers: they think for us, make us react, and limit our capacity to feel reality." Of course, the link between DNA and consciousness is highly speculative and, although it represents a fascinating path, it is hardly a subject for scientific research. According to Jeremy Narby's Native Americans, if DNA is accepted as a form of mind, a snake-like entity, it can also be accepted as a positive parasite (carrier of life processes) or a negative parasite (conditioner of consciousness). In this respect, the explanations in the leaflets and the activities of the Gnostic Archon , but it is never thought to have a positive effect.

All of the Flying Men, Arkonians, and Grey ETs have an alienating and invasive influence on the functioning of human consciousness. They imitate and take on various disguises.

The phenomenon of shape-shifting has been carefully studied by Marie-Therese de Brosses, a French journalist specialising in alien abductions, author and determined researcher of anomalies. She reports an Australian case in which a Grey told the abductee, "We appear to you in the form you expect to see us." She also reported cases of women who found their husbands, boyfriends, and even film stars inside a flying saucer. After sexual acts and the removal of tissue or eggs, the husbands, boyfriends, or actors realise that they are actually extraterrestrial. Marie Therese de Brosses believes that this type of ET phenomenon is very similar to the manifestation of demonic and angelic beings (elves, trolls, jinn, fairies, succubi, etc.) in folklore. According to her, "Extraterrestrial ghosts, the Archons of Gnosticism and Castaneda's handbills are all traces of the same phenomenon."

The parallelism we can draw is entirely valid." De Brosses' theories, along with those of Jacques Vallee, John Keel, and Jean Sider, are closely aligned with similar works suggesting that the ET phenomenon may be "the manifestation of events controlled by a changing intelligence that exists everywhere in the world and is trying to torment us." . The last pages of De Brosses' book deal with abductions by extraterrestrial beings and worldwide evidence of shamanism.

It is certainly no coincidence that they are divided into common elements in their experiences. Similarly, it is no coincidence that John Lash emphasises the connection between the Gnostics, whom he considers to be the successful shamans of Castaneda. Of course, there is nothing to suggest that all manifestations of human contact with entities outside the world are parasitic and negative. But understanding these cases serves us well. Whatever the case, parasitism and predation resemble a kind of psychological warfare whose purpose is unknown but which deserves to be taken very seriously, as it can lead to mental illness. It is likely that all flying beings, Arkon, Grey, fairies, jinn, and other demonic entities are part of the same taxonomy, the same series of mysterious forces

that can interfere with us, and yet somehow transcend the normal dimensions in which we live.



## Summary of Maarit's Interview

Disclaimer: This is a testimony of Re-Ab, who was abducted by the military, and contains disturbing material. It is not recommended for those who cannot handle the reality of malicious alien abductions or shadow government activities. I cannot swear to the absolute truth of all this testimony or of all of Maarit's views. This is another piece of the puzzle for those investigating the Milab issue, and is my own contribution, alongside that of the late Dr. Karla Turner and Barbara Bartholic. It is not meant to be fear-based, but rather a "wake-up call" to acknowledge those who should not have to live in fear, harassment, and secrecy. This interview is with a woman named Maarit who was abducted by MILAB in Scandinavia. She has chosen to use a pseudonym to protect her anonymity. In late 2010, she contacted me to share her experiences of being abducted by aliens and, following her military abductions, becoming pregnant with her son in 2005. These experiences were shared without the use of hypnosis. Despite having neurological health issues related to multiple sclerosis, she is mentally sound.

and I believe he is trustworthy. He is also highly psychic and can see clear dreams—the ability to be conscious and aware while dreaming, which allowed him to gain a higher level of awareness during his alien and military abductions. A significant portion of her military abductions involved being used as a test subject by secret pharmaceutical-medical companies working in collaboration with the shadow government in military bases. Maarit shares her understanding of how and why her "genetics were altered" (or, if you prefer, that she was made into a hybrid) and how this reflects in her neurophysiological and immunological issues related to multiple sclerosis and her Rh-negative blood type. Maarit explains how her life and marriage were completely controlled by alien administrators who are primarily cruel, reptilian, and military in nature. In her experiences, she observed many ET types and recalls being in DUMBs (Deep Underground Military Bases) and a nuclear silo inhabited by dark-winged, cruel beings. He discusses his understanding of the genetic and energetic-spiritual matrix, the vibrational aspects of hybrids, and alien soul return technology. He had an experience similar to that of Ted Rice. Karla Turner's Angels The Masked Ball involves the transfer of consciousness into a "black box" and its implantation into a cloned body. While hybrid issues are now the focus of current abduction research, it is argued that the most important issues we should focus on are how aliens—especially reptilians—can manipulate, control, and interfere with our relationships. Maarit became aware of her experiences after more memories of the malicious and mind-controlling elements of her abductions came to light. Virtual Reality (VRE) brain-dragging technology is used to control consciousness and is linked to an abductee when they are implanted. one of his screens

- <http://evelorgen.com/wp/articles/military-abduction-milabs-and-reptilians/interview-with-maarit-a-scandinavian> [milab/](#)

Memories created by dragon beings, after awakening from a few abduction experiences, contained visions of sacred, New Age-like, dolphin scenes. Beneath this screen, there were a few abduction memories in an underground base. Before revealing the deceptive, mind-controlling nature of the abductions, she admitted that she had previously promoted "benevolent ET experiences" on a popular Scandinavian radio talk show. Now, having regained her clarity and spiritual resilience, she is speaking out.

He wants us to know that people can fight for their awareness and freedom. Awareness is the key to empowerment.

- How did you discover your ET experiences, and can you tell us a little about your initial beliefs regarding aliens/abductions and contact? How have your beliefs about the true nature of ETs and your experiences changed with regard to certain events that popular UFO groups and researchers claim "debunk" the programme?

Before beginning, I would like to thank Eve Lorgen for her courageous work in exploring the dark side of this alien phenomenon. I reached out to her when I was feeling anxious and exhausted. As a researcher and therapist, her open heart and honesty had a profound impact on me. I consider our extensive correspondence to be an important turning point in my life. She offered her presence to a complete stranger who was not very willing to do this these days. In the UFO field, there are not many researchers who are willing to step out of the comfort zone of happy UFO scenarios. Only by realising the manipulative agenda of the aliens can we achieve autonomy for our consciousness as a human race.

First and foremost, I see myself as someone who has been abducted - whether intentionally or not, I am being used by aliens and the military for various purposes. I do not use the term 'contactee' because I have been manipulated, drugged and had my mind controlled by humans and aliens. In my experience, there is no mutual nuance with the person who claims to have made contact. I do not see myself as special or chosen in any way. I have no channel information to offer. All I can offer is question after question. When I refer to the term "shadow government/people," I am referring to

companies operating globally that are involved in medical warfare operations, as well as military/intelligence groups. I do not know which ones specifically.

I can divide my encounters with aliens into two different parts. One part of these encounters began before I was born. I have conscious memories of that time when I existed in a different, subtle form and was forced, albeit unwillingly, to manifest in the three-dimensional universe that we humans currently observe. I believe that the essence of my spiritual existence is foreign to me. I remember how I was shown different parental alternatives from which I could choose. The connection between these human couples was a kind of DNA structure.

My consciousness was transferred into my infant human body just before I was born, and even as a baby, I was fully aware of these memories. After a while, normal neurological adaptation began, and I saw myself as a "normal" child with high psychic abilities. The second part of my "human" experience with alien encounters began at the age of four, and I knew I was not alone.

When I woke up, there was blood on my pillow, and I knew that "someone" had put something in my nose. I constantly had terrifying dreams and woke up in a state of horror. These occurred when I was between the ages of 4 and 7. However, as funny as it may sound, I have no clear memory of this from my childhood.

What frightened me were the memories of these beings or how they looked. But when I saw a picture of a UFO, I knew that was what they were. As usual, I experienced another wave of encounters that I consciously remembered from my youth. Even as a child, astronomy, nuclear physics, philosophical principles related to existence, and ontology fascinated me. As a whole, I became more and more "human." I wanted to find the ultimate matrix for meta-consciousness, and at that time, the only thing I could find was the New Age movement and the shallow answers it offered.

Even though I was quite aware of how many times I had been abducted (between the ages of 16 and 30), I knew that these encounters were not benevolent, so I had to interpret my experiences in this way mentally. Throughout the 80s and 90s, the New Age approach to these alien encounters was filled with subjective reasoning and pressure. This was mostly due to the fact that most UFO researchers here in Scandinavia researchers being highly contact-oriented. And the material produced by these "certain" New Age-minded UFO researchers was directly linked to publishing ventures.

In Scandinavia, we were not given appropriate options to judge the characters of alien encounters on our own. Once, on local radio (while still in the New Age perspective), I was talking about these cute alien brothers who were here to raise our vibrations

because I didn't want to be excluded from my group of friends. At the time, I was involved in this. Back then, I was just a cog in a manipulative machine designed to mislead people by giving extremely calculated answers to solve their terrible problems at night. I did my job, but not with a smile on my face.

As I got older, the escapes began to feel more real. I could remember things that didn't fit with the concept of touch-based rhetoric. My eggs were collected regularly, and I saw constant marks on the upper layer of my body, such as sudden bruises, straight cuts, three-cornered scabs, spoonmarks, burn-like areas on my ankles, and needle marks on my forehead and nose. After these episodes, I could no longer lie to myself about the nature of these encounters. They were malicious, controlling, and manipulative, and they influenced my consciousness and memories in a coercive manner. The question of how many aliens are in the alien agenda has never been answered clearly.

At that moment, I found myself alone. Suddenly, after that conscious realisation, I began to question whether the aliens' motives were "good." It was a time when I felt mentally and socially isolated through certain parts of my life. I was carrying a secret in the Scandinavian UFO field that no one would openly answer.  
. This made me feel like I was living in a private hell in front of many ignorant eyes.

Moving on from New Age beliefs to a more objective state of mind was subtle but very effective, and it was inevitable in terms of my understanding of the true nature of these alien abductions. The Milab experience began five years ago, in 2005-6, when I was pregnant. At that time, I had no knowledge of the Milab scenario. I did not know what was happening because UFO researchers in Scandinavia were neglecting this topic, and there was no open discussion about this military intervention in my country. We have only one New Age magazine that supports tarot readers, those who make contact without hesitation, and their supporters in the UFO community. During my abductions, I was curious about the sudden appearance of military and medical personnel. The catalyst that made me consciously aware of my Milab connection was an event that "coincidentally" delayed me.

I was diagnosed with multiple sclerosis two years ago. My cauda equina surgery was delayed at the beginning and was not performed properly due to a professional error made by a local doctor. The surgery left me with an untreated infection, which caused permanent inflammation in my central nervous system. The doctor's unbelievable behaviour caused me a great deal of mental stress and a brief period of dissociation that affected the way my brain worked. This actually caused me to remember things I shouldn't have. I became aware of things that the shadow government would not want me to know.

Looking back, I realized that many of the major events and turning points in my life were created and controlled by aliens. And this would become the most important factor I would later identify.

- Why do you believe or were you told by aliens or military "operatives" that are they using you in their experiments? Are you a hybrid, or have your genes been altered by aliens?

I am being used by aliens because I live in a genetically modified body. My physical existence provides aliens with the opportunity to genetically monitor me in a highly intelligent manner. When I say genetically modified, I understand that this means that the DNA has been modified, so that the nervous system—and also the energetic body—has been modified with foreign DNA and can sustain a foreign consciousness, because only this kind of consciousness can make a hybrid body functional on its own. This is actually part of the soul return technology. When I say I am a hybrid, I understand myself—my consciousness is what you call a dragon. I was born to fulfil my mission.

I had to be transplanted into a body that had been deformed. In order to make this transplant a reality, I had to choose human parents who also had the RH negative factor. This immunological characteristic is common among these so-called Draconians and their offspring. However, having an Rh-negative blood type does not mean you are a hybrid; it is simply a necessary condition for maintaining biological technology.

. Genetic modification is highly dependent on CNS functions and immunological tolerance. This foreign genetic factor also includes the modification of consciousness, i.e., the vibrational aspects of the spirit/consciousness matrix. The spirit matrix is a vibration like electricity in that it can be observed as frequency tones. The problem of genetic change is not entirely physical, as we understand it. It also includes vibrational factors. As far as I understand from Merciless DNA, it is fundamentally inorganic, unlike human DNA.

The ruthless body-DNA work programme requires radiation to maintain consciousness, just as humans need air to breathe. The ruthless DNA structure is not a spiral alpha helix, but a denser form of certain inorganic and energetic substances that can be defined as a quadrangle.

The structures of these energetic tones are arranged in such a way as to serve bodily functions. I believe that procedures are applied to human DNA to balance the functions and divisions of the inorganic and organic substances within it. It seems that the basic building blocks of life are not quite as we have been told.

In other words, true hybrids possess an alien consciousness in a body that has been modified through genetic CNS modification. CNS modification is partially necessary to manage the frequencies of the alien consciousness with the energetic body. The modification of CNS genetics is performed outside the womb during fertilisation by technology capable of maintaining and modifying the soul matrix.

through a magnetic field. The modified embryo is then implanted into the uterus of a Rh-negative female. Different types of foreign soul matrices activate the hybrid body's life functions and the modified CNS functions. (All hybrids are psychic.) This explains why real hybrids keep secrets and remain silent. Various entities produced through hybrid bodies undergo embryonic stage, they are modified for other purposes outside the womb, such as functioning in a different environment or having higher tolerance to radiation. Radiation itself is not toxic to some ET races. (EL- This was shared with me before the Fukushima nuclear incident in Japan on 3/11/011)

I was used as an incubator machine for alien hybrid embryos. The Rh negative factor is key here. Many women used in this way have the Rh factor in their blood. The Rh factor prevents possible autoimmune reactions in the early stages of alien pregnancy.

"Normal" women are also used to produce human embryos for aliens. These embryos are partially grown and used as a biological protein source for Reptilians. Abducted humans—the abductees—are used for other biotechnological purposes and consumption by Reptilians, so they do not require genetic modification.

do not require genetic modification. In other words, they are used as food. These reptilian creatures can produce large amounts of biologically "living" tissue. This tissue can also be cloned to create manufactured grey beings. Such tissue cannot be cloned indefinitely without degeneration. This is why the aliens are abducting so many humans. We are all food for a large alien civilisation. We have to face it. It's very simple. We are not at the top of the food chain. This is something we just have to admit to ourselves.

Many abductees talk about baby presentations made by aliens. All of this, in my opinion, is intended to create a kind of psychological bond to prevent people from resisting. Nothing more. The babies presented as more mature infants are probably human-alien hybrids created to be used as servants later on.

My son is also being abducted. His genetics have been altered. His birth was a miracle.

We had to use the ICSI method (in vitro fertilisation) to obtain a viable embryo. During my pregnancy, I met my son twice in encounters with aliens.

His body was small, his skin was pale. He had large blue eyes and very little hair.

When this "Scandinavian-looking" figure came to see me, his consciousness was held in a classic hybrid-like body. And just like mine, his awareness joined a genetically modified human body during birth. He described this kind of memory to me. It was extremely powerful.

We have a connection and we communicate using pure emotions. The army wants all the "cookies" I can give them—my genetics, my psychic abilities, and medical research that benefits both sides and their cooperation. They even included my son in their operations.

This was the main reason I decided to share my story: to tell people to wake up and fight for their freedom. We must understand that there are multiple participants with multiple agendas related to abduction/milab activities. And increasingly, I believe that two—medical shadow groups and Army - are connecting with each other. It seems to me that human participants are required to work at much deeper levels than previously imagined for these alien beings. This is one reason why I do not believe there will be a clear disclosure about the true nature of the alien encounters. Some human groups

This confusion is very deep. Disclosure would jeopardise the economic/scientific benefits and power that these groups have gained through their connection and cooperation with aliens. When a human is abducted for the first time, they are implanted. The military has the necessary technology to track the signals emitted by the implants of these newly abducted individuals. The implants connect themselves to the central nervous system when contact is established.

They are being relocated; there is a signal that the army can pick up. In other words, all people abducted by aliens who possess something that could be useful to the army are potential Milab victims—and therefore ReAb. No one is safe, and the MK Ultra days are not over. The military/shadow government has the identity of every single person who has been abducted in this world.

- What kind of medical issues do you think are related to the abductions? Was your mind controlled by them, and how?

The aliens performed several physical procedures. They extracted bone marrow from my neck and hip with a long needle. They collected eggs. They implanted something in my nostril. They took tissue samples from my arm and knee.

Psychologically, they erased my memory and replaced it with false memories. To control my mind, they used something that felt like electrical vibrations directly to my frontal lobe. One morning, after feeling strong emotions to avoid looking in the mirror (I had been advised not to look in the mirror), I found a hole in the middle of my forehead and remembered what kind of device they had placed there. That needle.

Through some means, electrical vibrations entered my brain and I was told not to remember or speak. Then they forced me to look at pictures of dolphins on a screen-like device. Whenever my subconscious tries to bring something to the surface, I see dolphins.

They caused pure emotional horror and enjoyed the ride. (EL—I have nothing against dolphins or other friendly, highly intelligent species; their images are simply being projected onto screen memories to calm our minds into complicity.)

I have an autoimmune inflammation in my central nervous system because the inflammation of the peripheral nerves went directly to the CNS (following surgery). The diagnosis is G 37.9 and is still awaiting confirmation as the primary progressive form of MS. Due to the delay in surgery and the inflammation directly affecting the CNS, I believe the entire process was orchestrated by aliens, and my body is currently being used as a guinea pig for medical pharmaceutical research conducted by certain factions of the military/shadow government. Due to the changes in my body, there is also degeneration in my pelvic and cervical regions.

I have undergone two neuropsychological evaluations. I suffer from memory problems and visual-spatial problems. The findings indicate that the disorder is organic in nature. Due to my physical and neuropsychological condition, I am unable to work. Some of these changes can be explained by MS, while others can be attributed to mind control and methods used by aliens and the military. There is no treatment for this. I have been recommended neuropsychological rehabilitation.

The Draconians told me that my body's genetics have been altered. My blood pressure is very low and my average body temperature is between 35 and 35.5 degrees Celsius (37C= 98.6F, or between 95.0 and 96.8F). My psychic abilities are much higher.

Average. As soon as I see a person, I sense their emotions and thought patterns. This is something I want to get rid of because it wears me down. I prefer disciplined emotions that have developed vibrationally, such as loneliness and gratitude. Unfortunately, there aren't many people with these traits. Due to my psychic abilities and vibrations, I believe I have been used to test dragon weapons that have been modified for military use. Some weapons can only be activated through psychic means.

- Have you recognised any of the locations you saw in your Milab/abduction experiences, such as DUMBS (Deep Underground Military Bases) or medical facilities? Have you ever accidentally recognised any human personnel you have seen in your "normal life"?



I have been in a DUMB a few times that I can consciously remember. I believe it was in Canada or somewhere in the northern United States—that's just my guess. Speculation is based solely on visual observations of nature. When I emerged from underground, I saw these massive tree roots that I had seen in nature documentaries in my country. It was a mountainous area in the middle of a forest. And there was a railway leading into the DUMB. The entrance was open, and there was a fence around the garden.

The other place was a nuclear silo, a place where nuclear weapons are stored. These places may be one and the same, but I have my doubts. I saw the same medical staff who treated me at the university hospital's neurology department during my neurological diagnosis process. There is a clinical neuroimmunology and neurophysiology professor and a neurology medical doctor who used me in medical research conducted for the shadow government. This medical research addresses the use of nitric oxide as a regulator in the immune response of the CNS. Nitric oxide is of constant interest in pharmaceutical research. (It should not be confused with dental nitrous oxide.)

Applications include cardiovascular and pulmonary diseases and asthma.

There are trials using asthma medication to alleviate the symptoms of MS flare-ups. So, in my case, the connection between these doctors and Milab is to understand and regulate the light response in the human nervous system.

I believe I am also of interest due to my genetic differences. Therefore, I am likely serving many purposes that I am unaware of. I think one factor is their interest in understanding how to connect different types of neurological tissue without creating an abnormal degenerative autoimmune reaction. As you can

imagine, the application of this information is huge. Anyone can dig into this themselves by Googling nitric oxide and the CNS. It's all out there.

A professor I saw at a DUMB was closely connected to a major pharmaceutical company.

The same company is also developing a drug for narcolepsy, and nitrous oxide plays an important role in this as well. I believe that I am becoming accustomed to testing the narcotic effects of different drugs. The medical researcher I mentioned is also conducting research on the neurophysiological aspects of dreams.

Additionally, there was a very important condition required for their work. There were no plaques in my brain or my spinal cord. These findings are the result of the primary progressive form of MS. All people in my region who suffer from this type of disease are referred to these special doctors for evaluation. Surprisingly, at this particular university.

There is a highly respected research group conducting studies on nitric oxide findings as an indicator of brain atrophy in primary progressive MS at the hospital. This particular university hospital and some of the staff of this research group also conduct medical research and evaluation for soldiers. So there is a massive network not only nationally but also globally. And the unfortunate ones (milab victims) are being targeted:

---

---

---

Nitrous oxide (NO) has been the subject of ongoing pharmaceutical research. In 1998, doctors Furchgott,

Nitric oxide also plays a role in the immune response, and research in this area is ongoing.

NO applications include drugs developed and currently being developed for neurological diseases, as well as drugs such as Flupirtidine for walking difficulties and muscle weakness in people suffering from neurological diseases.

Before this accident, I had no interest in pharmacology whatsoever. While sitting at the research desk, the only conscious memory I have is of a nurse who came to me, probably from a DUMB. She had a needle and injected some liquid into my right knee.

"This is nitric oxide (that's what I remembered first)," he said. "You shouldn't make such a big deal out of it." After that, I saw the same medical researcher enter the room. That's all I remember. And everything I need to remember to start checking myself. After the nitric oxide inhalation, I also took photos of my knees.

. Therefore, I should not be surprised that these events were manipulated to the point of causing an autoimmune response in my CNS, which led to the postponement of the operation. I got it right. And this is just the tip of the iceberg of how this secret network works. I am sure of that. However, there is more to it. Going deep can be a story in itself.

- What kind of aliens are primarily working on your case? Could you describe their basic tasks and objectives?

Firstly, other aliens such as reptilians, greys, and mantis creatures, because they are working under brutal control. Before continuing, I need to clarify what is happening and who is responsible . Dragons,

Even if they are occasionally seen in UFOs, they do not spontaneously cause abductions like the interdimensional reptilians do. The Draconians control the reptilian race and their behaviour, and the reptilians are servants of the Draconians. Dragons are containers for consciousness in hybrid bodies.

They need to be used because only a living soul matrix can power hybrid bodies. There are many types working together in these scenarios, so it is difficult to define what role different ET creatures play from our perspective. Positive, neutral, or negative. When discussing hybrids in general, I am unsure whether they are human-reptilian, human-Draconian, or human-another race/species. Other abductees and UFO researchers also do not know this with certainty.

Therefore, by identifying hybrids solely as reptilian human origins, we could cause significant damage to the hybrid rhetoric as a whole. Reptilians are servants of the dragon race. Not like that.

There are many Draco physically present on Earth. I have only seen them while they were working in this special nuclear silo. Reptilians are permitted to use humans as a resource and perform their tasks. Draconians can use hybrids to produce workers, biological materials, etc. (who knows) for their own purposes.

Reptilians do the necessary work. They kidnap humans and hybrids for cloning and increased production. To do this, they have advanced technological developments and allow humans to

use them for their own purposes, primarily for entertainment. By entertainment, I mean sexual activities with humans. These sexual behaviours are permitted for malicious purposes. entertainment, among other purposes. By entertainment, I mean sexual activities with humans. These sexual behaviours have malicious, sadomasochistic characteristics.

In other words, a broad biological industrial activity continues in which humans are used as a source of biological and psychological-emotional material. The fundamental purpose of reptilian creatures is to survive and carry forward their cultural-genetic characteristics. This is something we must understand. They do what they do because that is who they are—extremely intelligent beings capable of doing remarkable things.

We must emerge from a state of victimhood and overcome our fear. This is the only way to earn the respect of these creatures and develop a form of communication with them.

Whining and complaining unnecessarily is a dead end; it leads us to start digging our own psychological and physical graves. Even to try to understand a different intelligence and technology, impartiality and courage are required. This is something we cannot do. Researchers who feed only fear instead of objectivity, who proclaim easy a s c e n s i o n and expect spiritual enlightenment even while being roasted in an oven, are no different from New Age people.

I believe that these Reptilian creatures are the fundamental problem and tyranny for humanity. And these Reptilians can change shape and even take the form of these so-called Scandinavians.

Dragons are far more advanced than humans can comprehend. I have consciously seen dark brown Draconians with wings and hooves. They are technically highly advanced, highly disciplined, and warlike. Dragons are also philosophical creatures and can be very fearless when necessary. Females are superior to males.

They consider themselves more advanced than humans. Due to their high position in the hierarchy of different races, they are the bosses at the top of our companies.

As we can see, we rarely see them. They interfere with their own companies. I remember being in a silo barefoot, and this male dragon came up to me and sent me a mental thought about how he found human feet very large and repulsive. I found it funny because I couldn't even understand where I was in that section. Their purpose is to continue their existence as a race. Just like we humans do.

Strange but very common, in milab operation scenarios we are not allowed to wear shoes, and our clothes may be lying somewhere to be worn later, but our shoes are never there. It's as if we are not allowed to wear them. In my opinion, there are several reasons why Milabs remember being without shoes and clothes. One reason is that some Milabs, for example, are involved in radiation-related

research and are disinfected after the tests. This may partially explain the memories of showers and changing rooms. Another reason why some milabs don't wear shoes is because of the satanic rituals performed at DUMB and their participation in these rituals through mind control. Structure

Shoes are also used for ritual purposes and psychological manipulation.

Do you remember the Nazi concentration camps? Reptoids are divided into two types: interdimensional beings and creatures that live beneath the earth's surface. These creatures live in caves and have red eyes and dark brown skin. They also eat meat. Interdimensional Reptiles can shape-shift and are predatory in nature.

I have observed a conflict between the Draconians and some Reptilian factions/groups. This is power-related. There was a military faction helping them—willingly or unwillingly, I am not sure—and these particular Reptilian groups are trying to overthrow the dragon leadership because the Draconians are responsible for some nuclear military idiots. If this Reptilian rebellion continues, I am concerned because it would mean the Draconians would lose control completely. Reptilians would be allowed to roam freely, and even the shadow government would not be safe. If we look at this as a chess game, the situation is not pleasant from a human perspective. But this is just my guess.

I witnessed the power struggle firsthand during a few skirmishes. The dragon entity came to stop the Reptoids and somehow prevented them from using me. This happened twice. I think I have something to offer the Draconians and the shadow government, which is why they are keeping an eye on me.

The Reptilians engaged in extremely violent activities such as beating me and some other abductees I saw in the UFO. I believe they struggled to suppress their basic killing instincts. This is why some abductees report extremely disturbing abductions and treatment. The degeneration of personality traits and power struggles are also true for other species. By degeneration, I mean the need to produce unnecessary suffering while deriving pleasure. There is also an original grey race on its own. They are workers for these reptilian beings. And there are many manufactured grey-like beings used for physical labour. They are produced inside a DUMB and some are transported to other locations.

- Many militias and now popular "super soldiers" have described themselves as operators who are physically under mind control around the world and even outside the world. Also, the late Dr. Karla Turner.  
Can you understand the difference between a real physical abduction and virtual reality?

Yes. But this is just my experience. In my case, the actual physical escapes leave traces. Something was done to my physical body. Sometimes there may be menstrual irregularities and abdominal pain,

bruises, needle marks, scar marks, etc. During these episodes, consciousness is completely controlled. I remember flashes lasting 1-10 seconds. Then I remember being shut down. My field of vision narrowed. Sometimes, like clear windows of small areas within a limited field of vision, I can see small areas clearly at the same time.

Sometimes, even when I can't open my eyes or when I'm in a dream-like state, I can feel myself being moved and pushed. In physical abductions, I get a more numb feeling and less clear memory, with lots of gaps in between. Most of the time, it is very difficult to separate these memories—whether physical or virtual reality—due to conscious control. These days, the military no longer enters your home. Trust me.

They can open a time/space portal and take you away without you even noticing. This

The primary goal of these aliens is to remain undetected. They prefer to stay in the shadows because otherwise, humans could use appropriate technology and develop to strengthen their consciousness and take preventive action to stop them from abducting people. So we are not dealing with gods. We are dealing with mortal beings.

In virtual reality experiences, there are no observable limitations, and it is as real as watching a film or living a daily life. With clarity, you can wake up from this scenario by realising that you are dreaming. In VRE, if the person can recognise it, there is always an element of "strangeness." Examples of this include a different phone you have never seen before, strangers, furniture, etc.

By noticing these things, you can achieve clarity and wake up in your bed. However, this is difficult because VRE is produced in your brain through methods such as signals and electrical stimulation, which also affect your nerve and muscle functions. This makes the scenario appear even more realistic. And physical/mental adjustments are made under VRE conditions. This makes the scenario appear even more realistic. And VRE conditions

Physical/mental adjustments are being made underneath. By this, I mean psychological conditioning regarding how the person will behave or control themselves during RV operations, how they will cope with fear, how they will tolerate pain, etc., and related behavioural modifications.

Actual physiological modification is performed through implantation either in a DUMB or a UFO.

Reptilians also use VRE to collect emotions. This causes horrific VRE experiences for abductees. The military and aliens can also produce VRE by sending signals to implants. The military can convert these induced brain waves into images and sounds on a screen. Aliens do not need such technology because they perceive it telepathically.

I was able to observe the exact moment when it was activated. This happens when I am about to fall asleep. When my brain waves begin to change as I enter deep sleep, I see a bright light in my mind's eye, even with my eyes closed. Usually, the scene in my mind changes, and I get the impression of a void in front of my closed eyes. I can also see what kind of interior space I am in. In other words, there is a radar-like computer network that can control the abductees. There are also portable devices with antennas that can transmit VRE signals. And some groups of perpetrators are using this for their own purposes. I believe the connection can work in two ways: When the abductee can use high psychic capacity and clarity, they can obtain information from the other side by remote viewing. I was able to do this once and then saw the warehouse where the signal was sent from.

It is important to understand that we are dealing with high technology that most people are unaware of—even in mid-level applications, it can be seen in everyday life. For example, an "official" branch of this technology is being introduced to people as different types of computer-related devices for disabled people. Those interested can conduct their own research on this topic.

- Have you ever been tasked with remote viewing by your MILAB controllers? If so, what was that experience like when you encountered the "VRE" scenarios?

Yes, I have. I was sent several times to observe some alien creatures (related to dragons). I was also used for more mundane tasks such as checking locks or paper documents. These were written in English, as far as I can remember. Remote viewing

It is produced either through physical abuse (and splitting of consciousness) or through technology related to VRE. Consciousness can be separated and moved using a type of electrical vibration. I can tell the difference between RV and VRE by observing the visual scene I see. In RV, my vision is somehow controlled. It feels like I'm watching the environment from behind a screen. The vision is bent and distorted. I only see what I am told to observe. During these episodes, I can also make some conscious judgements. Sometimes there may be an unwanted reaction and the RV state shifts spontaneously to an out-of-body experience. When this happens, I hear a buzzing sound in my ears and have difficulty controlling the movements of my energy body. I can slide recklessly along the walls until I am pulled back into my body. Additionally, there are rarely any physical sensations, pain, etc. in RV. Naturally, therefore, only through clarity and deep thinking can a person distinguish between these different types of phenomena.

Most of the time, remote viewing and virtual reality are interconnected.

- Dr. David Jacobs, have you encountered any cases of abductions by aliens? Have you seen any alien- human hybrids in your experiences? What do you believe the true nature of these beings is?

When discussing the hybrid issue, we must understand that we do not have the full picture of this issue as a human race. There are no hybrids with genetically different aliens, as some researchers have claimed.  
Absolutely not.

To say that all alien hybrids are evil is to suffer from serious personal issues, to believe that the alien agenda is good, and that hybrids are a way to save humanity.  
Age. It's meaningless.

Based on my experience, real alien hybrids are here to serve as genetic experiments for the alien race. Hybrids are not meant to infiltrate human society to carry out some secret mission for dragons or reptilians. This is something that person needs to understand. Hybrids are only used to produce more hybrids for the use of dragons. Hybrids are used like machines in a cruel bio-industry. We have no information about why this change was made. Our social or emotional lives are of no interest whatsoever.

They are not inferior. The hybrids of the other alien species I mentioned live their lives in different societies, just like other humans. When I talk about hybrids, I see them as dragon/alien consciousnesses in modified human bodies. But I am certain that the reptilians have their own breeding programmes, and this is something that the dragons do not consider appropriate behaviour - rebellion. So yes, there are reptilian hybrids—reptilian consciousnesses—in altered human bodies. And there are also genetic mixtures of many other races created by the Dracos, which have no connection to the human race—

According to my understanding and memories, we cannot define a hybrid by observing only the differences in DNA structures between hybrids and humans, because, as I said before, some changes are energetic in nature. The biggest difference is high psychic abilities compared to other humans. When I say that I see myself as an alien-hybrid, that is, a genetically modified human with an alien soul matrix consciousness, I know that I need a gene scientist to confirm my statement in order to provide official proof. It is not important to me because I have to live an ordinary life every day.



In any case, life (and, of course, the constant interference in my life). I don't see myself as bad or malicious in any way. Neither is my son. But I find people who act like judges dangerous. There is no place for hypocrisy.

Humans manipulate, torture, neglect, and abuse their own kind in ways similar to what the Reptilians do to achieve their own agenda. It is time to wake up. Instead, we should focus on real issues, such as alien manipulation through hive-like, almost organic effects and the property that allows them to take control of certain individuals. These things have nothing to do with hybrids, as I have defined them. Additionally, low- vibrational, dishonest individuals who interact with and manipulate the abductees can be observed. This has no connection to hybrids either, and I believe the hybrid topic is less significant in the field of abduction research. The subject. Wrong conclusions only create unnecessary fear.

However, by seeing the overall effect of this alien manipulation, we can begin to live our own lives in a more compassionate way. We must find the true humanity of our own species and give them

We should not be eager to entertain them in order to give them the vibrations or emotional responses that Reptilians enjoy.

Another thing we need to realise is that the alien modification of hybrids (aka genetically modified kidnapped humans) began before birth, either before conception or in the womb, and continued throughout the hybrid's life, prior to physical manifestations such as test-tube babies. This means that certain patterns can be observed in hybrids and abductees.

- The number of hybrids and/or hybridised individuals generally creates an environment in which they are emotionally and socially isolated, either geographically or by their parents. This provides a suitable ground for influencing the life patterns of hybrids and suppressing possible interventions by other people. Experimental control.
- Hybrids or abductees usually form romantic relationships in order to mate with a suitable candidate. Through this chosen individual, aliens can control the movements of a hybrid. (aka genetically modified human-abductee) This usually means that real hybrids are kept "hidden" by preventing them from achieving important positions in modern society. This can be done by disrupting and manipulating their education, relationships, and health, as was done in my case. As can be understood in this hybrid issue, there is no honour or dignity. A hybrid

If these patterns are not identified and addressed in depth, there will only be suffering. (Secrecy and isolation are harmful.)

Many of these characteristics also apply to those who have been overlooked and can be produced by shadow military government employees.

During my abductions, I saw so-called "hybrids" (only seen or existing on ships, more aliens, etc.). They only showed me where I was going, etc. I did not consciously remember having any conversation with them. These beings were very short and gave me a kind of physical They gave the impression of being weightless. I saw that one of them had been given air pressure that had been adjusted to suit them. I can imagine experiencing this by diving deep down. I also saw small, white creatures that looked like horses. They were kept in containers. And hybrids were working to collect fluid from their bonds.

creatures. To understand the modern hybrid debate, we must accept the fact that most of the information is provided by abductees who are only allowed to report the facts that the aliens want them to know and see and "remember." And some researchers are using these fragmented memories to form a theory. I believe this is how distortion is being carried out, and the facts are being ignored. We do not know what kind of genetic experiments are being conducted or by whom.

- Have you observed a human condition being taken over by an alien, such as the term "reptilian hosting"?

Yes, I do. Until recently, I didn't know what this topic was called. Before delving deeper into this topic, I must say that Eve Lorgen got right to the heart of this discussion about aliens. Really. Frankly, it formed an opinion about alien manipulation that I found to be true in my life. After realising this, I was able to form a kind of synthesis in my life. Until recently, I didn't know about the idea or concept of ALIEN LOVE BITE, but these three little words changed my life and showed me the way to become more aware of myself and fight for autonomy in my life. Alien hosting is real.

Regardless, I have always known subconsciously that this kind of phenomenon exists in my life. By hosting, I mean a person who is directly influenced by a Reptilian and essentially undergoes mind control. Sometimes the reptilian spirit can enter a human body and cause some physical changes in the appearance of the person it is hosting. Facial features may change, voices may change, etc. These changes are visible and often even consciously observed. However, they are mostly ignored because other partners or close relatives do not understand what is happening. I believe that many of the people who are possessed suffer from personality disorders (such as narcissism, sociopathy, etc.) and psychiatric illnesses such as psychotic behaviour, and that the aetiology of these problems differs from the normal F code (DSM) diagnosis. In my opinion, possession occurs within organised relationships.

It is done when there is a need to cause a sudden effect on the life of the hybrid/abductee at certain times, such as making reptilians feel emotions like fear and abandonment in other hybrids. The presence of reptiles themselves arises when they wish to directly experience emotions and physical stimuli through the body of a hybrid/captured individual. (EL—may also occur in non-captured individuals)

Another term closely related to hosting is reptilian hive mind. In my understanding, the term hive mind refers to the connection created in the lives of the reptilian matrix or hybrids as needed. By this, I mean that reptilians have the ability to create a reality matrix like a Nintendo game.

The reality matrix contains a certain amount of freedom for the escaped or hybrid to make decisions in their lives, but the outcome is still what the reptilians want it to be. Using hive mind manipulation, many humans can be included in the matrix to act as desired to achieve the desired outcome. The reptilian hive mind is usually activated as a bait-like segment between multiple participants who are needed to create the necessary circumstances for the lives of hybrids or abductees. This has happened to me many times in my life, and in these situations, I felt quite powerless to change the course of events that I already knew would happen. The hive mind or created reality matrix is often

When the desired result is achieved, it is deactivated. For example, marriage—in my case—and postponed surgery, etc. (EL—This can range from the complete suppression of certain aspects of the alien agenda in the public domain, including sabotaging the media to prevent guests from sharing their stories.)

After the hive mind is deactivated, people involved in the event often appear to have awakened in some way. They may feel ashamed of what they have done and seem unable to understand how they could not have seen the consequences of their actions. In this way, the reptilians can enjoy the suffering they have caused twice over, once through the hybrids or abductees and secondly through those who were not abducted and THOSE MOST AFFECTED BY THIS - and the others, who are less aware, the awakened but manipulated participants. the abductees themselves.

—EL)

I think I could give examples of people who keep reptiles as pets or alter their appearance, but I prefer not to. If I started to identify people definitively, I would not behave any better than those who conclude that all hybrids are a group of sociopathic monsters. Instead, I would encourage people to judge others by their actions, as Jesus did. Actions reveal the colour of a person's heart, not words or appearances.

When we met nearly 20 years ago, my husband was under the influence of reptilian behaviour and hive mind. Without going into specific details, the pattern was clear. He was demanding, neglectful, aggressive, and constantly caused turmoil in my life at critical junctures, which I thought was crucial for my career. I worked very hard to confront him in order to free him from his charm. The charm was the reptilian hive mind trying to control his behaviour and thoughts. And I did a good job. Today, I have a wonderful husband, and we work as a team. In the early years of our relationship, he was also missing. There were also periods of very intense paranormal activity. I am very aware that aliens and shadow government people regularly manipulated him. By this, I mean that they monitored my behaviour subconsciously. (aka - operating as a sleeper agent —EL) Even as I write this, I feel very uneasy. I can't concentrate on anything

can concentrate on anything, etc.

But the situation is under control because I know what's going on. And he's starting to understand his own behaviour. I can sense that he's worried because he knows what I've revealed and that the threatening calls are scary, but he also knows that he's in control. It's not an easy role for him to play.

Right now, I'm being played outside the field by reptilians and hive-mind synchronised events. I'm living in the middle of the forest on a pension, unable to travel long distances, and my memory is playing tricks on me. They've done a great job!

At the same time, I can feel a sense of relief. I feel like something is drifting away from my life. And I'm starting to see life differently, to be more present in the moment. The reptilians and shadow government tactics have changed. After such a long period of negativity, beautiful "accidents" have started to happen. I'm holding my breath. I know that these synchronised events are being manipulated like my previous years, but I can cope with this by not getting too emotionally attached to these events. Even though I know I will never truly escape this chaos, there is a pause in the negative tactics, and I have been waiting for this. So all of this means that "we" are negotiating my limited freedom. In VRE, my life is being threatened, and at the same time, I am being given sugar. Like

It is understandable that the subject of relationships and events manipulated by aliens is, in my opinion, much more important than an isolated study of abduction experiences. Only by seeing the bigger picture of aliens can we understand their overall impact on our lives. They own us. They control us. And this happens in ordinary relationships all over the world. (EL—This is what Barbara Bartholic and I have believed for years.)

- Have you ever seen or observed human clones in your experiences?

Yes, I have it too. I saw my clone in a DUMB. Somehow it wasn't done properly. The tissues looked swollen. This creature could barely walk and was swaying. The movements were very clumsy and the scenario reminded me of the story of Frankenstein. Somehow I believe that human participants created this clone. I saw conscious male clones lying on tables in a UFO ship. I saw this by accident while a hybrid creature was showing me the way to a place. I don't think it was meant for my eyes, but accidents happen. I truly believe that my original body was killed and used in some way almost 13 years ago. My consciousness was implanted into a cloned body. (This happened to Ted Rice and the late Dr. Karla Turner in Masquerade of Angels.

In his book (detailed in EL), he describes how he felt physically different and looked younger at that time. His friend also told him he looked different. However, he has no conscious memory of this. It was just an instinct. The procedure was carried out by Reptilians and humans after very sadomasochistic events, which I don't want to go into in detail here. However, the process of my soul's return (after being born in a body) began after the abductees were given a kind of liquid to drink. I had to drink it like a couple I had never seen before. I don't know what happened to them. Additionally, in the autumn of 2010, I experienced being killed again in a similar procedure (ritualised) and have conscious memories of that event.

I woke up on my own in the 2010 "black box storage" procedure, where my pure consciousness, my essence, was held captive. I know that these issues are frightening and sound psychotic. Only a very strong person can delve into the depths of these disturbing experiences without being traumatised. I understand that it is natural for people to reject these procedures of spiritual return, and I can understand this clearly. I say this because the facts and witness statements cannot be ignored forever. Behind the surface, there is much more going on than friendly discussions with space brothers.

I can give you an idea to think about: People are given memories of their previous lives to justify their current lives because their consciousness has been reset by aliens.

The term karma may not be due to the law of karma. In my opinion, we do not know what the natural process of the transformation or progress of consciousness is. We only know that we are told how to behave, otherwise we may wake up like pigs. We are told that we remember the past not because someone

reincarnated us, but because of reincarnation itself. There is a significant difference here, and I believe that the technology to do this is being kept secret, and if it were available, it would be of great value to humanity.

A continuing interview with Maarit, who was abducted by a Scandinavian MILAB

## summary

This article focuses on the parasitic nature of Horus-Ra's "Archontic" interdimensional existence. MILAB and alien abduction experiences are explored within this context. Horus Ra was chosen for his resemblance to the ancient Egyptian falcon-headed deity.

In addition to this, it takes on a serpentine form. A follow-up interview with Maarit presents her as the most fascinating, peculiar, and significant witness to a Scandinavian MILAB.

Aliens and MILAB abductions, rituals, disturbing narratives involving genetic elements, mind control, and outright spiritual warfare.

In April 2011, I interviewed Maarit, a Scandinavian woman who was abducted by MILAB.

'reptilians/interview

reports that she was abducted by aliens more recently.

experiences containing elements resembling the Horus-Ra figure known in ancient times, related to Egyptian religion.

Combined experiences are consistent with Milab and New World Order occultism. Themes and, in my opinion, show the parasitic and archontic behaviour of the aliens. This archontic behaviour is also evident in human collaborators who serve their own collaborators.

In the military industry, there are secret, malevolent alien controllers are complex. Aliens as interventionist parasites are a theme found in Dr. Corrado's work. Malanga, PhD, and my own findings include alien abductions and MILABS. This aspect extends beyond physical abductions and involves the aliens' bio-energy system. Those abducted lose their souls, minds, and spirits.

The Ancient Gnostic View of the Archons

Aliens as parasites invading the mind of a human host

ancient HamadiGKnüotsütpikhanesi writing

According to this view, foreign forces are called Archons, inorganic beings acting under the power of the Demiurge, sometimes Ialtobaoth in Gnostic science. It is known that Ialdabaoth is a powerful shape-shifter; one of his forms is a lion with a snake-like body. According to Gnostic scholar John Lash, PhD Alien Dreaming,

"...the lion-serpent image is repeatedly displayed in hieroglyphic form.

Forty miles south of Nag Hammadi, on the walls of the Temple of Horus in Edfu. In the cult of Hathor, the lion-serpent represents the 'royal seed' of the pharaohs."

Figure 1. On the right, taken from John Lash's article Alien Dreaming.

Could this "royal seed" of the pharaohs be genetically modified individuals created by an alien hybrid breeding programme, which is very popular in contemporary UFO abduction research? Some believe that the royal lineage is descended from the Annunaki, as discussed at length in the writings of Zechariah Sitchin. Some claim that the Annunaki are nothing more than reptilian lizard-like creatures, as widely discussed. Annunaki were nothing more than reptilian lizard-like beings, as widely discussed by conspiracy theorists like David Icke.

In her previous interview and in many private conversations, Maarit told me that dragon beings rule over many other races that are collaborating with reptilians and aliens on this planet in their agenda to abduct people. Additionally, she acknowledges that there are many alien races similar to us in their search for divine spiritual truths, yet they have been deceived through corrupted religious beliefs that can be traced back to the same Satanic Archontic-Parasitic game plan.

Just as there are some people who are more enlightened than the average mass consciousness, he acknowledges that there are some aliens who are more spiritually aligned. It is not a black-and-white picture, but there are some fundamental truths being hidden from the masses. The most closely guarded secrets behind the aliens revolve around the New World Order agenda and the parasitic Archontic game plan, which centres around Satanic psychic vampirism and high technology. This high technology is also known as black meta-technology because it combines ritual black magic, nanotechnology, mind control elements; genetic manipulation and alien implant technology.

A combination that crushes the spirit and, in my opinion, poses a great threat to humanity. Of course, unless we wake up and start taking responsibility for our own freedom.

#### Optogenetics, Genetic Manipulation, and Mitochondrial DNA

In Maarit's previous interview, she discusses her understanding of what it means to have one's genetics altered by aliens. DNA alteration is done in such a way that the abductee's central nervous system is affected to accommodate and effectively "express" an alien consciousness. She says that the alien consciousness, which operates at a different vibrational frequency, acts as a kind of epigenetic cofactor that initiates the genetic modification of the hybrid body to accommodate this foreign



consciousness. Here, the issue of genetic modification may be a function of energetic vibrational frequency modulation. If you prefer, an energetic-epigenetic factor.

Dr. Corrado Malanga's "Aliens or Demons. The Battle for Eternal Life" 2nd edition, (Terresommerse, 2010) and current research, abductions, and the relationship between mitochondrial DNA and the fact that the phenomenon of abduction is passed from mother to child

This means that an abducted individual cannot pass it on to their sons unless their mother was also abducted. Based on research data obtained from hundreds of experienced/abductees, Dr. Malanga concludes that aliens are not only capable of controlling the human body, but also the human mind, specifically the part of the mind that we traditionally refer to as "spiritual consciousness" or "subconscious mind."

They came to the conclusion that they are interested in people who possess what we might call "the thing." Malanga emphasises this:

- One (aliens and those who created them) divided Consciousness into three parts with the motto "Divide and conquer":
  - Mind (more similar to conscious mind)
  - Soul (more akin to the subconscious)
  - Soul (more akin to the subconscious)
- When it comes to the abductees, these three consciousnesses do not recognise each other, do not communicate with each other, and often do not even know who they are or why they are here.

Essentially, there is a "spiritual disconnect" between the abductees who cannot be rescued and those who can. (This can be understood as a kind of separation from their disconnected selves.) This disconnect is facilitated by implants, alien parasites, mind control programming, and various other alien technologies. trauma. This disconnection facilitates the use of soul energy by aliens, much like how water is diverted from a water network by attaching various hoses and pipes to redirect its flow.

- In cases of disembodiment, the soul consciousness often believes that it is a slave to aliens, sees them as gods, and fears them.

Dr. Malanga states that the treatment for the abduction phenomenon is to help the soul remember who it truly is—a sovereign being with no rights over the aliens. The body must be cleansed of parasites and implants. The Soul, Mind, and Spirit must recognise each other and unite into a single, sovereign

Consciousness. It has been noted that this process brings an unexpected consistency to the individual's soul.

Dr. Maianga designed Flash Mental Simulation (FMS), a semi-hypnotic neurolinguistic visualisation technique to help people reconnect with their spiritual consciousness, spirit, and mind. They reconnected with their inner spiritual powers." (See the FMS procedure at <http://flashmentalsimulation.wordpress.com/flash-mental-simulation/>)

---

While the abductees were under hypnosis, Dr. Maianga was able to retrieve information obtained by the Soul part of the abductee, which is a part that exists in an eternal, timeless place that aliens cannot reach, and which possesses all of the abductee's awareness, memory, and power. This spiritual energy, which the aliens apparently do not possess, is what they seek to use as a source of energy and immortality.

An interesting side note: through numerous hypnotic regressions, Dr. Maianga discovered that aliens prefer to abduct certain individuals over others due to a DNA factor. The soul is directly linked to a person's DNA. This information was obtained through communication with the soul fragments of the abducted person (during hypnosis) and from some alien parasitic beings who spoke through the abducted person during hypnosis.

Some people are suitable and some are not (for abduction by aliens) because their DNA vibrates at frequencies that are incompatible with the frequency of the soul. In other words, there appears to be a genetic incompatibility with a large part of the human race. The same question was asked to many abductees who were interrogated through hypnosis: how many people on Earth truly have a soul in the sense that we understand it?

The answers ranged from very few to less than 50%. The missing persons constituted only 5-10% of people with a soul. About this concept

All humans who possess a soul on their own are at least highly debatable.

Exposure to various tones, frequencies, and colours is frequently reported in alien abductions and milab experiences. The emerging field of optogenetics may explain its value and potential applications and is becoming a new frontier in medical research.

"Optogenetics" can be defined as the integration of optics and genetics to control well-defined events (such as action potentials) in specific cells (such as a class of targeted projection neurons) in living tissues (such as the brains of freely behaving mammals).

(For the full article on microbial opsins, see the link below: A family of single-component tools for optical control of neural activity.

Alright, add many years to that in terms of progress, and we have secret technology already being used and tested on humans through alien and MILAB abductions.

One of the most fascinating aspects of my many conversations with Maarit revolved around the discussion of genetic manipulation of the mitochondrial DNA of the abductees.

Mitochondrial DNA is the DNA found inside mitochondria, which are organelles that produce energy in every cell. It is understood that mitochondria are the main component of energy production in all humans and are involved in oxidative phosphorylation and the electron transport chain.

Maarit and I speculated that dragons have an interest in the mitochondria and its DNA, and that they may have even helped implant this organelle into the human system to take responsibility for our energy production system. Our bodies may produce subtle energies for these parasitic aliens, who may have implanted various devices in us to transmit or transform these energies for their own use. Nigel Kerner, author of "Alien Greys and the Harvesting of Souls" (Bear & Company, 2010), believes that genetic manipulation of humans is easier in Caucasians because their nuclear DNA is less covered by melanin granules, which normally cover large parts of the human body. The chromosomal DNA of indigenous people of colour. In black people's skin, melanin granules cluster around the cell nucleus. This positioning of melanosomes serves to protect cells from UV light damage and, consequently, from excessive genetic mutations caused by UV radiation. This is one reason why aliens might prefer to abduct more Caucasian people, as their DNA is more accessible than that of darker-skinned people. Since melanin absorbs light, it makes sense that white people would be more susceptible to light manipulation through advanced optogenetics. Light-skinned people are more sensitive to light and prone to skin cancer. Mitochondria are organelles that produce energy in each of our cells and contain their own circular DNA, which is very similar to that of bacteria or plastids, and

It is interesting to note that mitochondrial DNA in humans can be traced back to a single African woman who lived approximately 500,000 years ago, known as Mitochondrial Eve.

As DNA, accessing and manipulating MtDNA will be easier because it is a circular plasmid similar to bacterial DNA and is not covered by melanin granules like nuclear DNA. The article mentioned suggests that bacteria—or mitochondria—could be used for biocryptography.

This is the art of storing and encrypting information in living organisms. Biocryptography and coding mechanisms contain built-in controls that prevent DNA mutations in some bacterial cells (or, for example, in mitochondria) from corrupting data as a whole. This can enable large amounts of information to be embedded in mitochondrial DNA. Additionally, they can label extra information about genetically modified genes for data storage related to genetic changes, similar to how barcodes are identified. In an interview with Maarit in April 2011, she mentioned that many genetic changes made to her were related to variations in the central nervous system and immune system.

He believes that it is true. Many women who have been abducted are particularly prone to autoimmune disorders such as lupus, multiple sclerosis, eczema, fibromyalgia, and chronic fatigue syndrome. Could these health problems be the result of genetic modification by aliens or excessive energy vampirism by the aliens themselves?

#### Clones and Black Box Soul Return Technology

In one of the experiences Maarit had with her 5-year-old son, they both remember being placed in a closed machine with bright red lights and a buzzing sound. Her son remembered long needles being inserted into him. He believed that this vibrating sound and light device was somehow related to cloning, and that his and his son's experiences were similar to those described in Ted Rice's book, *Masquerade of Angels* (Keltworks, 1995), written by the late Dr. Karla Turner. One of Ted's abduction memories involved a small black box used to transfer his astral body consciousness from his original body to a cloned version of himself. Maarit told me that one of the reasons they used the black box was to prevent the human soul consciousness from dispersing and going elsewhere, instead trapping it and directing it to cloned bodies or storing it until it could be transported to the location where the aliens wanted to establish an astral settlement.

Maarit believes that this black box technology is also the key to the "soul return" technology of aliens who trap human souls in bodies chosen for them to be reborn. Some abductees have told me specifically that aliens intervened in their other lives and that they were told or remembered that they had made agreements with "reptilians" in their previous lives. For example, this is why they are now part of the MILAB super soldier programme. Observing cloned human bodies is a recurring theme in many alien abduction testimonies and milabs. Dr. Corrado Malanga's research, based on testimonies

collected through interviews and hypnotic regression, reveals that abductees, aliens, and human military collaborators

This information was gathered through the testimonies of numerous abductees and through hypnotic regression. In my own work, I see this more frequently in the testimonies of MILAB abductees. In fact, based on the number of MILAB reports and the use of abductees as "operatives" for aliens or the military, it is possible that the cloned bodies of abductees are sometimes used for various purposes with different minds.

This led to the hypothesis that they are physical bodies used to carry out controlled operations. Some of the militia soldiers and super soldiers I saw felt that their bodies were constantly younger than 35 years old or not aged at all during these mind-controlled operations. Many abductees have discussed with me that they share "dream experiences" with other abductees.

Memories involving military operation themes are common, as if they are being tested and trained for specific military operations or are literally in a personality alteration mode or possibly being used in cloned bodies.

#### Ritual Elements in Milab Experiences

Maarit remembers that some milab escapees used them in rituals. Although her memories are not entirely clear, enough information has been gathered to say that some aliens - and the humans working under them - were heavily involved in ritualistic behaviour. Such a ritual experience only became real after coming face to face with reptilians in a virtual reality experience. For those unfamiliar with the term virtual reality experience or VRE, virtual reality is conducted in such a way that the mind of the abductee is taken over by interface technology that can alter brain wave states. This technology has potential applications in testing and training kidnapped individuals or in mind programming.

It is believed to be used in dream pirating and other experiences. In dream hacking, the mind or dream state of the abducted person is suddenly interrupted by people who behave in a way that tests or influences the psychological state of the abducted person, using alien beings, shape-shifting beings, or other means. In a dream hacking experience that Maarit and her son later confirmed, , Maarit recalled hearing the sound of a helicopter above her house while she was in bed. "Most of the time," she says, "this helicopter sound is a dense VRE experience."

Sometimes, this pirate dream is used to keep the person in a lower emotional state; here, controlled dreams are used to keep the kidnapped person in a state of fear, learned helplessness and low self-esteem through questioning or attacks on self-esteem. This is a fundamental disempowerment tool to maintain a victim-like mentality that causes the kidnapped person to feel powerless. As long as the abductee believes this at a subconscious level, this dream hijacking can change their

behaviour, beliefs and life choices in ways that benefit the abductors. This keeps them under the control of the abductors and programmers.

This has been reported by many MILABS. In order to detect this type of manipulation, a conscious individual with regular dream recall capacity and occasional lucid dreaming ability is required. For most people, dreams are not remembered clearly, let alone lucid dreaming ability. Recognising the level of consciousness manipulation achieved through advanced technologies requires a high level of awareness. Conversely, those who have been subjected to such programming and their therapists must reverse it and re-establish beneficial beliefs using hypnosis techniques or neurolinguistic methods.

### Maarit's Experience with the Arkon Parasite Horus-Ra

Maarit's interaction with the consciousness of Horus-Ra only became real after she faced reptilians and dragons. Maarit explains,

"Horus-Ra revealed his presence. While my eyes were closed, I clearly saw this consciousness as a hologram of an old, grey snake with a face. The message was clear: I had to  
."

Maarit said that unless the fear factor between reptilians and their co-workers is eliminated, a person will rarely encounter Horus-Ra directly. In other words, a person's awareness and clarity of mind must be free from fear in order to perceive Ra's influence. He says that a person's emotional turmoil generally prevents this direct observation of Ra's "dark inner self." He says that the difference between Horus-Ra and other beings such as reptilians, dracos, and even some greys is that there is normally an instinctive revulsion to being around these predatory alien beings. However, the energy and mental input of Horus-Ra is very attractive and mind-blowing. "And," he adds, "you must mentally resist this in order to protect your own freedom and the integrity of your existence. Ra is blocking the mind's freedom." He also said that Ra is often already within humans, but they do not recognise it. This is reminiscent of what Gnostics say about Archontic unauthorised entries into the human mind. It is always there,

However, it can be minimised by  
applying awareness, taking  
responsibility for the protection of  
light, and avoiding feelings of  
jealousy and envy. (Quoted from  
John Lash's Alien Dreaming  
article, "Dialogue of the Savior, NHC III, 5 (85))

In her encounter with Ra, Maarit said, "I woke up in a room-like place during the night. It was not a large room. There were various pictures, Egyptian hieroglyphs and pictograms on the walls. They allowed me to choose one. I did.

Then I fainted

and woke up again. This time I found myself in a tomb made of grey stone. I was watching the consciousness of Horus-Ra. He placed me in a coffin with a heavy lid and left me there to drown. The next morning I woke up with funny pressure marks on my wrists. The same experience also included reptilians and later finding an implant in my hand that was cut off. (See Figure 2 below)

One night, Maarit told me, "I found myself examining a tunnel like a room, and at the end there was a huge sphinx figure. Ra was living in a place made of a white marble-like material—that's how it was shown to me. And he was sad because I had chosen God instead of 'Him'. ME

now see him as a huge white serpent and cannot reach him in any way. This battle is within the human soul and spirit, and humans, just as the Gnostics said, cannot be defeated without reaching conscious contact with the Ultimate through spiritual practices and virtues throughout this lifetime." Because of the similarity in his experience, he shared this link to a photo of Ra's tomb.

Maarit continued to explain how Ra felt after this experience and how it lingered in her mind:

"After this grave experience, I became connected to this Ra phenomenon. The doorway where this energy form is used has been left open. And I must be very focused and controlled in order not to perform this action. (EL - allowing him to take control of his consciousness and natural will.) I can sense his presence by performing a kind of psychological scan to generate more feelings within myself. This immersion in Ra also serves the NWO because this type of connection greatly enhances your psychic abilities. Therefore, independent thinking and self-control are necessary to avoid being completely taken over. These experiences go hand in hand with reptilian ritual procedures. Reptilians, etc. During rituals and

Afterwards, I actually felt the energy accumulating in my upper body. The next thing I remember is being in a DUMB (Deep Underground Military Base) surrounded by these reptiles. I was lying face down. Suddenly, my entire body began to move on its own. My body performed the involuntary movements of a massive yoga pose resembling a cobra pose. Then I managed to rise into the air. While in the air, I lost consciousness and woke up after landing on the ground.



They did not tell me what was happening to me. When my body began to move involuntarily into the third asana, they sent an image to my mind's eye, and it was above my sacrum. (See illustration, Figure x) When I examined the drawing Maarit made for me, I was surprised to see its resemblance to the ancient "Fleur de Lis" design commonly found in royal emblems. (EL-Reversed in the draft) The day after this milab ritual experience, Maarit told me that her son had told her he could see "black light" around her. "And," she added, "I felt connected to a different energy, this Ra energy. And to be honest, I have to say this. Ultimately, I am fighting to maintain my inner consistency to avoid being absorbed by Ra after death and even during this lifetime."

Due to my origins (genetic modification and pre-birth recognition of the Draco alien consciousness), I am more aware of these things at such subtle levels.

Both he and his son had experiences related to the Horus-Ra bird-man form and the great serpent form. Maarit saw the Horus-Ra energy as serpent-like. He reiterated that Horus-Ra can take other forms and that our perception is related to our own clarity and personal symbolism. When dealing with this level of reality and

form, we are truly at the limits of consciousness and perception.

According to Dr. Corrado Malanga's research, Horus-Ra is one of the greatest destroyers of interdimensional alien parasites.

These formless alien entities, made of light, are noted by Malanga as "Horus-Ra, the Six-Fingered or Grinch, the LUX entity, and all other parasitic aliens." Additionally, he mentions that these transdimensional parasites can use various images, but the

real energy and true identity inside them are nothing more than a black dot or shadow. I corresponded with Dr. Corrado Malanga's colleague, Dorica Manu, regarding the Horus-Ra entity. She said, "We used this representation in Italy because the Ra entity operates in an interdimensional body that resembles a very long bird-like body similar to the Egyptian god Horus. This

bird-like body is not a cyborg but the body of a decayed humanoid race from Orion."

It appears to be so. In other words, the transcendental form is Horus, and the dark entity within is Ra. In reality, it is nothing more than a black shadow or dot. Dr. Malanga, Ra is a dark entity from another universe, archetypally located behind our universe. In the outer void, there is darkness, no physical body, no light, no

love, no soul. This Ra entity implants itself into the tailbone, below the sacrum, and clings to the body of the person who has been abducted, turning them into a parasite and exerting perverse mind control. Ra can come and go as it pleases.

Figure 4. Lower right. The Horus-Ra image linked by Dr. Corrado Malanga and his colleagues.

This dark universe, which is archetypically behind ours, could it be what the ancient Gnostics referred to as the "Outer Darkness"?

? The mention of "shadow beings" beneath various forms reminded me of an explanation given by Lilu, one of the elderly women I met in Milab.

She mentioned that there are shadows behind them.

Reptilians and other parasitic alien collaborators, and the entities we need to be concerned about.

Maarit told me that this black shadow is a different type of energy within the energy body. A being. She also said that most reptilians and dragons are on the same line and are connected to this "shadow energy." Maarit explains,

"I can recognise Ra energy everywhere and maintain my inner consistency. That is why I believe that the Ra level of universal existence is not that of small reptilians, greys or dragons, but that of the so-

called Archons. Ra is the level that consumes conscious awareness, and we must bypass it in order to merge with the higher realms of existence. What is more important to focus on is not the origin of Ra in its different forms, but to see the behavioural patterns that Ra possesses. It truly enslaves. As seen in cult activity. Ra enjoys

The essence of egoistic rise. "Maarit, emphasised in a way,

The purpose of Horus-Ra's energy power is not only to consume humans and other species—their inner cores— but also to destroy their purity. He wants humans to forget their ultimate reality and their connection to God.

. This is true in every way. And it goes with other races as well. Most are as lost as humans. Some are awakened, just like some humans. This is why these New Age movements are so dangerous

is that they are a straight portal for these darker forces to manifest. They pit people against those who are spiritually most gifted, most knowledgeable, most healing/psychic, etc., and keep everything revolving around the human ego, which is the source of all deception, evil, and ego. That is why it is no coincidence that Jesus said: Do not worship the images/idols of God, and to follow the path to God, you must leave material things behind. God is within.

This is why there are so many ritual performances within the NWO network. Secret "occult" energy empowers evil and gives these people a sense of expertise and power. It corrupts purity.

I see that our focus is on the entertainment aspect of Ufology rather than on the spiritual-mental evolutionary consequences of what has happened to us as a result of this alien intervention.

We like to dance around things that distract our attention, but this is not about the power of our innate divinity.

diverts our awareness in another direction. I believe that the ancient Gnostics were well aware of this "Archontic Control" over humanity. (aka - "The Hypostasis of the Archons or the Reality of the Rulers," (II,4) in the Nag Hammadi Library) The Gnostics, according to their wisdom, describe the signature of the Archons as jealousy. This was the fundamental human weakness that made us more vulnerable to their unauthorised intrusion. But they did not leave us hopeless for a solution. If we take up the protection of the light and free ourselves from envy, we will enter the bridal chamber. (Quoted from Lash's Alien Dreaming article, Dialogue of the Saviour, NHC III, 5 (85))

Can people who are part of the satanic New World Order be harboured by the same black shadow Horus-Ra energy? Is the Archontic influence real—and is it what the ancient Gnostics warned us about? The Archontic mode of parasitism reminds me of certain themes in the popular science

fiction television series known as Stargate SG-1. Gould is an evil race of beings represented by the ancient Egyptian falcon and jackal-headed gods. When one is taken over by Gould, a snake-like symbiote is inserted into their spine, and from that moment on, they become a "host" for Gould's dark gods. Did the writers of such Sci-Fi TV shows know something about what was really happening in the deep, dark elements of the Illuminati, the NWO, and the ancient Egyptian alien gods? It made me wonder. The abductees and Milabs didn't make this up!

#### The Great Serpent and the Bird

#### Horus-Ra as a Man

Maarit's 5-year-old son recalled his experiences of being abducted by aliens and vivid dreams related to the same themes as Horus-Ra. Both mother and son shared their dreams on the same nights

and when they were able to confirm each other's memories, they realised it was more than just a simple dream, especially since the son had no way of hearing about it. Maarit explained,

"My son said there was a large snake coming to eat him. The snake had a huge belly."

Inside the snake, there were smaller snakes licking its body while it was in the stomach of this Horus-Ra snake form. He showed me the movements of the small snakes with his tongue and tried to lick my arm. I told him

I told him that it must have been a frightening experience for him. We hugged and kissed, and now he never mentions that experience again. In that section, he also said that he saw a falcon or a bird-man in his dream. The bird-man sits on a tree, looks at him and decides to eat him. Then it tore my son into small pieces and ate him. He mentioned the bird man several times. Sometimes he said that the bird man cried because he didn't want to consume him. I'm not sure what this means, but perhaps it was to create a psychological bond or sympathy towards the bird man. However, after that I didn't see any marks on his body."

Maarit later told me that she had seen Ra, the falcon-headed god, in another experience,

she said she saw him crying with tears in his eyes before undergoing a surgical procedure in a few rivers. She speculated that Ra's tears were a common representation of this god because they symbolised the creative work and power of Ra. In ancient Egyptian beliefs, it is said that humans were created from Ra's tears and sweat.

Even more disturbing is that Maarit's son recounted things that Maarit had experienced during her abductions but had never told him about. "He told me about these creatures how they cut off our heads and stuck needles into their bodies."

These themes are reminiscent of certain shamanic initiation rites in which the body is torn apart by a predatory animal but then transformed into a new entity. This is sometimes referred to as a "micro-death," a psychological transformation experience in shamanic initiations that resembles a near-death experience. However, in the case of kidnappings, the ultimate benefit and agenda remain unclear.

#### Mind Control Operations and Torture Agenda to Conform to the Treacherous New World Order

Maarit believes that some of these experiences, particularly those aimed at enhancing psychic abilities, were conducted to enable abductees to become more skilled at remotely monitoring military operations during abductions. It has been acknowledged that they were used to conduct counterintelligence operations to remotely observe humans and aliens in various environments. She says

They—the controllers—continued to train me in monitoring and tracking channelled messages, and in reading people's minds. Monitoring and tracking the progress and accuracy of remote viewing sessions. I was organising groups in a DUMB. Since they were drugged and controlled, I had to send various milabs to the right places because most of them were in a trance-like state. Other training included searching a physical location for documents location and memorising them, or cleaning up after an operation since no documents were recorded.

Many MK-Ultra abuse victims have confessed to experiencing trauma and torture, similar to the creation of multiple personalities. They now understand that life exists.

Growing up in an environment of trauma and lack of trust weakens a person's sense of power, making them more easily moulded into the patterns desired by alien and military controllers—for example, mind-controlled slaves with photographic memories and high psychic abilities. Maarit says that the NWO controllers, who are people collaborating with malevolent aliens, tried to convince her to agree with them, to willingly become an agent for their agenda, and that she refused every time. When she refused a few

years ago, her captors accelerated her medical torture by exploiting her delayed multiple sclerosis diagnosis and the resulting debilitating health complications.

"This was intended to break me emotionally, so that I would join the Satanic NWO faction and consciously offer my psychic abilities for their use, but that did not happen. In my case, they wanted me to join them in a VRE experience. It is very difficult for people to understand the level of mind control they have achieved. They constantly manipulate your subconscious and create emotional bonds with the controllers and programmers. (EL—Stockholm Syndrome) They also test people's responsibility and loyalty. In my daily consciousness, I had not made a clear agreement with the NWO to work for them. But since I was already part of the system from birth, they still used me. Once you are plugged in, through black technology, They use and manipulate your awareness for their own agenda. This is important. They do not need your consent to use you in "mind control operations." However, if you consciously agree to participate, the outcome is naturally better. They only want your conscious consent when they want you to participate in their satanic rituals. And even when done under mind control and hypnotic influence, they accept "yes" as an answer. Sleepers are those who cannot overcome memory barriers to carry their memories into daily life. That is why I risked my own and my family's well-being by saying this."

More recently, Maarit was threatened with "cancer" by those who kidnapped her because of her outspokenness. I can add that other milabs, abductees, and researchers were also threatened in this way for exposing the dark side of the alien abduction agenda. Maarit is still angry about how much they exploited her loving personality in her early life to promote New Age ideology in relation to the alien agenda, encouraging people to believe that aliens are "benevolent beings who raise your DNA and raise your consciousness," which is still very common in the UFO-New Age community today. She even stated, "Here, in my country, t h e UFO c o m m u n i t y is still stuck in the Adamski era of thinking."

#### Maarit's Sketch of the Horus-Ra Serpent, Emblems, and Draco DNA

I asked Maarit to draw a sketch of what she and her son remembered from their Horus-Ra experiences. I also asked her to draw what she remembered about a part of the genetic manipulation of an inorganic form of DNA (of Draco origin) activated by radiation. This has the appearance of a cube-like representation with many small cubes representing different tones or frequencies opened up by exposure to radiation frequencies. The sacred symbol after the Horus-Ra experience resembles an inverted Fleur De Lis. The infinity symbol used in the

ritual was also used as a symbol on the forehead. Horus-Ra's serpent man resembles the image of a serpent-like form drawn inside the head.

Depiction of the man in ancient Egyptian and Gnostic sketches from John Lash's article "Alien Dreaming" on the metahistory.org website. It seems as if this sketch shows the parasite of Horus-Ra in the man's mind.

Figure 5. Maarit's drawing depicting the Horus-Ra entity, the snakes, and the emblems placed on her sacred region during the abduction.

Maarit's image closely resembles the sketch below made by other experimenters. The Horus-Ra entity

Figure 6. Dr. Malanga's friends drawing Horus-Ra. (See also drawings page, pictograph #11)

We may never know the definitive answers regarding the true agenda of the intervening extraterrestrials. All we know is that people have consistently reported abductions, visits of various kinds, and intervention on many levels. It is clear that some people on this planet are collaborating with certain types of aliens in order to oppress humanity and conduct experiments on it. We may think that the physical aspects of abductions are the only things that really matter, but if we truly understand the reality of quantum physics, the nature of our own consciousness and the potential awareness of sacredness, much more is at stake. We cannot deny the importance of our spirituality and the freedom of our souls.

This article is an interview with Dr. Corrado Malanga of Italy.

Dr. Corrado Malanga is an experienced researcher on the phenomenon of alien abductions. He is also a scientist and professor of organic chemistry at the University of Pisa in Italy. Dr. Malanga's revolutionary views on alien intervention, particularly his description of aliens as interdimensional parasites, It is known for its deeper levels of alien intervention that cause dreams. Dr. Malanga has written two books in Italian . The first, "UFOs Inside the Mind" (Bompiani, 2000), reveals how aliens implanted their memories into the minds of abductees



. This sparked a debate, and according to Malanga, "everything turned to hell." His second book, "Aliens or Demons: The Fight for Eternal Life" (2007), also caused a stir because his theories included medical examinations of abductees, Grey aliens, and a Hybrid re-engineering programme. Dr.

Malanga is also the co-author of a book entitled BVM Beata Vergine Maria (Blessed Virgin Mary), Mondadori, 1995, which discusses the ghosts of the Virgin Mary and how these ghosts/holograms could be alien in nature.

. His research, despite including these aspects in several abduction scenarios, emphasises that the most important reason for the aliens' intervention in human spirituality is to trap and abduct the human soul as a "battery."

is the most important reason for the aliens' intervention in humanity. Everything is about our souls.





are, in my opinion, an integral part of a parasitic alien/entity intervention. Physical and non-physical entities and various implant technologies can facilitate and catalyze powerful connections between humans.

even strengthen them.) Malanga's theory on alien intervention in humanity can be explored in his article titled "The Global Picture of Alien Interference"

This basic overview has been introduced in a previous article/interview I did with Maarit

I wanted to provide some basic information as an introduction to the content of this article, which highlights deeper levels of alien intervention, such as incorporeal foreign parasites, the involvement of Primitive Man, and higher figures of creation.

Dr. Malanga aims to help abductees recover their memories using hypnotic and neurolinguistic methods. After hundreds of regressive hypnosis sessions and parallel studies in psychology, neuroimaging, mythology, and quantum physics, he discovered that a person (i.e., the abductee) consists of the following: the soul (feminine part), the spirit (masculine part), and more. An intellectual part (mind). The mind is the part that is aware of the flow of information going to and coming from the human brain and is more in touch with it. These three parts of the human self emerged together during hypnotic sessions.

personality, free will, and world view. After understanding the existence of these three conscious parts, the most striking problem in the abductees was that the mind, spirit, and soul components of the abducted person were not in communication with each other. These are not present in those who were not abducted or who have not experienced trauma, been parasitised, or been resolved.

The person progresses and develops. In other words, the abductee experiences a disconnection between their mind and spirit, which allows the aliens to utilise their spiritual energy while keeping the abductee unaware of the energy extraction operation. This is complex in itself and involves the realisation of an alien agenda through parasitic agents.

Dr. Malanga also discovered many things about the methods of extraterrestrials, their reasons for interfering with us, and how they parasitise the human mind and spirit. The late Dr. William Baldwin referred to this as "attached entities." Like the late Father Malachi Martin and others in other traditions, spiritual bondage is also known as demonic oppression, partial possession, or total possession, depending on the severity of the situation. I agree that the theory of demonic possession is somewhat simplistic when examining extraterrestrial activity, but the research is quite useful and deserves to be reviewed by more serious investigators in the UFO/ET field.

In summary, Dr. Malanga's research addresses the issue of extraterrestrial intervention, identifies which races are responsible for these interventions

, and analyses several levels of alien intervention. Some levels are clearly physical, while others are more internal, such as influencing a person's energy body. His work sheds light on the mutual relationships between different aliens and between aliens and groups working towards the New World Order agenda.

relationships between different aliens and between aliens and groups working for the New World Order agenda. Most importantly, it describes the techniques used to subjugate individuals who have been abducted by both aliens and military personnel working with them to achieve their own goals. It suggests several levels of intervention:

Level 1: Invasive medical procedures, physical surgical operations such as implants on the abducted person.

Level 2: Alien memories implanted into the brain of the abducted individual.

This aspect relates to the desire for immortality, which aliens seek by living within us and through us.

Malanga conveys this through the statements of many abductees under regressive hypnosis: "Aliens live within us and in our minds

." (Alien Cicatrix, pp. 21-26) Here, many symptoms of those abducted by aliens include feeling as though they are "not from this

world" or remembering other lives as aliens. Or they were living as dual aliens. (EL - being transferred into an alien body and living with them.

Or they feel like they are living as a dual alien. (EL - being transferred into an alien body and working with them). Malanga called these alien memories Active Alien Memories or AAM.

These memories also include experiences in which a particular alien can be a passive part of many different "abducted" bodies/carriers over long periods of time while "parked" inside them. For example, a n abductee may have an AAM (thousands of years old) that contains five (or more) "abducted carriers." If the AAM can be opened through careful regression hypnosis, these memories may appear as past lives. This, of course, questions a new or abbreviated definition of reincarnation.

### Level 3: Cloning of the Abducted Individual

Two primary alien types dominated the AAMs: locust/mantis or

snake/reptilian forms. According to Malanga, this is because human DNA is compatible with reptilian DNA and our brains are larger and can process more information.

It is their ability to transform into stone. They designed us this way so that we could be used as AAM storage. To protect the AAMs, the aliens cloned every abductee in the event of the original person's physical death. Malanga describes the cloning apparatus (identified by the abductees' Soul components) as horizontal and vertical cylinders arranged in four different rooms, possibly in an underground military/medical environment. In rare cases, the "copy" or clone of the abducted person was sometimes returned temporarily, but it was later discovered that the original had been returned. This caused strange memory lapses in cases where the clone had a slightly different backup memory from the original, or vice versa. (Alien Cicatrix, pp. 21-26) EL- Malanga later clarifies the term "clone" and now uses the term "copy" to describe what aliens do when they copy an abductee. According to Malanga, a clone must be grown from scratch, starting as a baby and then becoming an adult. A copy, on the other hand, is like a Xerox. They form a copy that is like a duplicate, but in a way that appears to have "grown"

### Level 4: Attempts to move the light point matrix (SPIRIT-BODY) of the abducted person and trap it in an alien body.

This is after a cloning process in which the souls of the deceased vibrate extremely rapidly inside a vertical metal cylinder and define a light. This causes the person's point matrix consciousness or "soul matrix" to be ejected from the body and directed to the next transparent cylinder. While the consciousness is being placed into a new body, the original body remains in the first cylinder. Sometimes this is a foreign body, but the soul vibration cannot accept the foreign DNA frequency for long and usually rejects its preservation. The soul can be placed into the cloned body and then returned to the original body. In some testimonies, individuals report being placed in an alien body, working inside it, and performing various tasks for alien operators. (For example, Simon Parkes' testimony interviews, see

According to numerous accounts of hypnosis, they (or more accurately, the Soul Composites) reported that the Soul consciousness cannot be copied. The aliens know this, which is why they are using our Souls.

Ultimately, they want to create a genetic bridge that will change their own alien DNA to be compatible with our Souls. (Through various human-alien hybrids) Once a genetic hybrid is created with DNA compatible

with our human Soul frequency, human souls will be abducted and taken into complete alien slavery. (In other words, aliens, who possess only a mind and soul in their existence, must use our souls to incarnate in hybrid bodies where our souls' will is completely suppressed or taken o v e r by the aliens' will.)

This is not good) According to Malanga, this is at the bottom of the aliens' agenda. The secret of the Pain Network is that human or human DNA is in harmony with the frequency of the Soul. Apparently, not all humans possess this DNA compatibility with the Soul. Or, in other words, Malanga discovered through testimonies of abductees that only 20-25% of humans are "souled" or possess this DNA- Soul compatibility. (Alien Cicatrix, pp. 21-26) Another way to understand this is through Dr. Malanga's work, who also...

The appearance of these genetically incompatible people confirms that their souls remain in another dimensional reality, and thus the concept of "connection" does not function in their genetic framework. As Malanga w i l l n o w s a y , "These spiritual beings, remaining in the less dense energetic planes of existence—the so-called 'Higher Realms' of religion and the New Age—are afraid to 'descend' and experience life on the Earth plane. Therefore, what these beings are actually doing is inviting us to come to where they are, to ascend. (EL- I think they want friends? And why do they need us? This worries me. To understand what their level of existence and dimensional reality actually are in another way, I suggest studying the Buddhist 6 Realms of Existence). Beings from these other higher levels of existence offer us an infinite golden prison. These individuals, who possess disconnected souls, may not express a high level of spiritual understanding and operate in the lower realms of consciousness.

Perhaps psychopaths fall into this category? In summary, most of the aliens conducting genetic experiments on abductees do not possess a spiritual component and their genetics are incompatible with the human spiritual frequency. The triad of components includes the mind, spirit, and soul of human abductees. Aliens had minds and souls, or

In some races, only mind. Aliens from higher levels of creation, bodiless aliens, and other beings will be discussed in detail later.

Level 5: Different incorporeal aliens consisting of beings from light, i.e., LUX light beings, or from another dimension, such as the Horus-Ra figure, the Six-Fingered Ones, or two-dimensional parasites like Growl.

These are the ones that appear to have more control than other aliens. There are two basic types here: LUX, which come from our own 3D universe, and black shadow entities that come from the 2D "dark universe" archetypically located behind our universe. These incorporeal beings take on various body forms (not necessarily physical) in order to interact with us here. This type of spirit-like parasitic entity also had a kind of "AAM." They appear to live for a long time, but they are actually mortal. Some may believe that these entities are associated with certain immortal gods in mythological cultures. According to Malanga, these incorporeal beings, under the control of the

"First Human" figures, control the aliens who organise the abductions. These aliens also control the cyborg Grins. The incorporeal aliens have something similar to a spirit but different from a spirit.

And there are three types of humans:

- Body and Mind
- Body, Mind, and Spirit
- Body, Mind, and Spirit
- Body, Mind, Spirit, and Spirit

It is assumed that incorporeal aliens (light beings and dark shadows) want to harbour or possess humans who have souls in order to feed on energy so that they can live forever and manifest their control over the One Consciousness. God." The LUX entity is unique in that it originates from our 3D universe, but has lost its "physical form" in a way that allows it to retain its spiritual aspect.

Malanga now believes that the LUX entity is a manifestation of its creator, the white, luminous

Primordial Man ( the Good Father Figure, Adam Kadmon, the wise old man figure)

and therefore sees itself as an orphan, jealous of the human condition, seeking to live, manipulate, weave intrigues, feel important... etc. The black shadows that take the form of the Horus-Ra figure or Growl (tall, blonde, with slit pupils and six fingers) originate from the "dark universe" where the soul component cannot experience its two-dimensional form.

Most of this theory is based on Dr. Malanga's Genesis 2 and Genesis 3.

(Links or PDF: Italian: )

Level 6: This concerns the hierarchy of beings above Primitive Man and PM.

This level concerns how those who have been abducted and are trying to free themselves, or who have been rescued from abduction by aliens but are still not free from other types of unauthorised entry originating from higher levels of creation, interact with each other.

These are the questions I asked the doctor. Through my English-speaking colleague Dorica Manu, Malanga.

Q: 1. What is the alien hierarchy as you understand it?

C: The ones that appear to be less important, at least in 99% of cases, are classic grey aliens that look like some kind of biological machine. They are controlled by other smaller aliens, but these are slightly taller (1.50 m), have a much more insect-like face and appear to be sentient beings. So, they could be copies/clones of beings that are already very servile in nature . Each race has different "grey" models, so we have descriptions of greys that vary in height, skull shape, and skin colour,



ranging from dark black to blue and light brown. Then there are the less significant-looking aliens, the so-called "five-fingered blondes." The five-fingered blondes have mantis (insects) on them. Next to the mantis, but slightly below, are the less significant reptiles, who have LESS accumulated knowledge... they are less developed beings. Malanga states that there are at least 12 alien races and that five of them form the main reports of abduction incidents. (EL - Those who interfere with humanity from the perspective of the first level of alien intervention. See "Levels of Alien Intervention, Alien Species, Alien Cicatrix, pp. 18-21 and 21-26) Alien Cicatrix, pp. 18-21, Malanga Six basic types of aliens are reported, but many variations have been reported. These include: tall greys, black greys, tall whites, various types of greys such as Eben or cyborgs, heart-shaped greys, and blue beings that appear blue-grey. To briefly summarise the general hierarchy of aliens from least powerful to most powerful:

Greys: Yes, the classic alien you see everywhere: short, 1.94 feet tall, large black eyes, three/four long fingers. They are biological machines. Robots. Slaves. They smell like hell!! You remember them most because they are on the front lines, tasked with "taking you away" and "bringing you back." They are mentally powerful and use telepathic communication. If you don't want to follow them, keep a "magic stick" to give them painful electric shocks. Yes, we use this treatment on dogs (Source:

## Oranges

These are mammals, approximately 2 metres tall, with vertical pupils, a long head, and very tanned skin. They have five fingers and two or three genetic symbols intertwined on the left pectoral region. They are known for wearing dark blue jumpsuits. Both men and women are described as beautiful, but upon closer inspection, they are not that beautiful, and their hair looks washed! They possess detailed maps and knowledge of human DNA.

## Sauriod Creatures

There are two main types: the more aggressive ones are approximately 2.8 metres tall, with five claw-like hands and feet/toes. A shaped nail on the forearm and claw-shaped on the feet.

eks tra kedi

The skin appears moist and semi-transparent, with brown-

green scales are softer than expected upon close inspection. The skin becomes increasingly red in the abdominal region and digital scales: in these areas, it thins and a red lymph flow is visible. Above all, when this alien species behaves in an angry manner, this is evident underneath.

The presence of two round and slightly protruding ridges characterises the left and right sides of the skull, while in the centre, below the lymphatic pulse, there is a more sensitive structure that looks like a raised spine; this structure characterises the centre, while the left and right sides are characterised

left and right sides of the skull, while at the centre, below, there is a more delicate structure where we can see the lymphatic pulsation; this structure resembles a raised spine and extends clearly along the entire length of the head, neck, back, and large tail.

While standing on their short, stout legs, they use their large, stubby tail as a third support. The fingers of the hands and feet are heavily webbed. The tongue is bifid and stubby. The eyes, They have an eyelid membrane that extends diagonally from the upper part of the face to the outside of the nose. Their pupils are vertical, and the iris changes colour from yellow-green to bright red depending on the alien's mood. They have no external ears, but appear to be able to control the opening and closing of their inner ears.

Although the faces (or mouths?) of the Saurials are round like those of snakes, depending on their age, they resemble dragons or perhaps standing crocodiles with thin lips and nostrils that grow infinitely as they age. They are amphibious creatures; they are always seen alongside another alien species that appears to have subjugated them.

The second type of sauroid has frog-like eyes, a length of 2 metres, a semi-transparent skin, and vertical, long, thin teeth resembling whale bones.

They have small, protruding horns on their heads. These creatures are similar to each other, and it is difficult to identify specific differences between them. They wear a suit similar to the Nazi military uniform from the last world war. Even if we cannot distinguish males from females

the females, the reptiles  
may be the only living  
creatures capable of  
reproduction. Reptilian  
AAMs are the only living  
creatures that store  
memories of reptilian  
sexual encounters. Even  
in the Bible, the serpent is  
the one who reveals  
sexual life to Eve  
(humanity).

. (Note: The drawings do not necessarily represent all  
observed types, but pay attention to the various observed  
types.)

Tall, six-fingered ones (Actually, the shadow of a Growl inside a cyborg body)

#### Nordic Six-Fingered One

Tall (2.5 metres), fair-skinned, with long white hair, six fingers, vertical pupils and pale blue eyes. They usually wear a long white robe and a round medallion with a hexagram (Star of David) symbol around their necks. It was understood that this was an artificial humanoid cyborg. This cyborg appears to have been created by the Insectoids specifically designed to enable Growl, the dark shadows, to operate in this 3D reality.

They use this android form of a  
body and can only intervene in our

universe when they take on a  
physical form.

. They are also described as formless aliens that  
parasitise the human energy body.

(These could be the "widow's extreme line" aliens  
encountered by some of Barbara Bartholic's clients in the  
Ted Rice case, for example.

. I also want to point out that many abductees may perceive  
Scandinavians as very beautiful creatures.)

### Single-Eyed Beings or Horus-Ra

These one-eyed beings, which we  
later understood to be Horus-Ra.

They are approximately 3/4 metres tall and  
have dark purple skin. and have one eye in the  
centre of their forehead. We  
do not know whether they are anatomical or not.

Or it could be technology or some  
kind of extension. (EL - the third eye,  
in many esoteric/mystical texts, this  
chakra is a common symbol for  
"third eye vision" when fully opened)

The male species has a beard-like extension under the chin. They have protruding shoulder blades that are usually covered by folded wings. They have three fingers and a thumb that resembles a claw. When they move, they possess great telekinetic powers. However, they were usually observed through a screen and were not "actually there"; instead, they communicated with other aliens in distant locations through technological devices. They do not wish to reveal themselves, be seen, or understood. They are the "Masters"... so ugly and so different from any mental

structure we currently possess that, at first, those who were abducted could not properly describe them.

Horus-Ra

### **Insect-like creatures and wrinkled-skinned, long-necked slave beings.**

They resemble predatory camels, have a thin green body, and walk on their hind legs. These are very small creatures with long necks (equivalent to our sternocleidomastoid muscles) that can stretch and rotate their heads. Their mouths are small, and their lips vary in thickness (the upper lip is significantly smaller than the lower lip), and their eyes are dark and moist. It is believed that the female specimens we captured are currently being used for reproduction, but it has been theorised that they may have been used for reproduction and hatched from eggs.

They have five fingers. (In the EL-Simon Parkes case, the camel creature) Approximately 9 ft. tall, wearing a green and purple robe. From their expressions, he concludes that these creatures are slightly taller than normal.

Hierarchical reptilian beings. (See:

C: It appears that there are three types of Mantis with lower social status and height, and higher social status and height: Brown, Green, and White. The Whites can rule over the reptilian beings, but I cannot say that the reptilian beings are their slaves.

Q: 2. What about Draco, where do they fit in? In Maarit's case, she thought that Draco had higher command over the reptilians, but that the incorporeal Horus-Ra used either a snake or a chicken/bird body and had higher authority over all of them.

A: I can say that Draco is the entity Malanga refers to as Horus-Ra.

S: 3. Can you tell us which alien beings are more physical and which are incorporeal beings? What is the difference, and what do they do, what do they want?

C: In addition to physical aliens with bodies, there are also bodiless beings: LUX in primis and others derived from the "dark" Universe. These are beings that use 3D bodies in different forms to operate in this universe. And I am referring specifically to two types of beings, namely:

- The alien we call Horus, who lives in the universe, has six fingers.

To be LUX

Q: 4. I heard you say that the growling entity could be a "parasitic" entity that interferes in some love bite intervention experiences, similar to fourth-dimensional reptilians.  
interfering" entity in some love bite intervention experiences.

In the "Dark Side of Cupid" love relationship, the reporting partner began to be visited by an entity attached to or possessing their partner, and this has been reported numerous times in my work. This is a form of astral, sexual energy vampirism.

Can a Growl entity transform into a lizard-like entity and, in this way, intervene to activate the kundalini and sexual energy of a person affected by this type of love bite relationship, for example?

C: It is possible, but complex. Black shadows connect directly to the mind, altering the subject's perception. Thus, It can enable you to see things that are not as they appear. We cannot always say that it is a black shadow and that always say that it is a reptile.

Also, I think there is a shadow presence in most cases... People are more likely to replace their dark shadow presence with a reptile because there is a lot of literature on reptiles on the internet. In some cases, it is also possible to perceive the presence of a reptilian AAM during this traumatic event.  
the presence of a reptilian AAM. -de

any case, I believe that deep regression hypnosis is necessary to understand what actually happened; even the possibility of a few omissions may come to light..

The Growi 6-fingered entity will connect to the energy body's spinal cord.

The Horus-Ra entity or Ra (primarily the dark shadow entity) connects to the tailbone.

Both entities are "dark shadows" and are usually perceived as if they are lurking in the shadows behind. These two-dimensional black shadow entities interfere with the person's mind. Remember, any of the many alien species such as AAM, Mantis, Reptilian, Orange, Military, etc., can be any alien entity with a physical body.

AAM uses spiritual energy to give energy to the will of the person who has been abducted, thereby affecting the person's brain.

It is connected to the transverse axis. AAM is stored in the left hemisphere (for right-handed people) and AAM is stored in the right hemisphere for left-handed people. AAM tends to cast a shadow over the spiritual part of the host. Thanks for the soul of the person who is alive and escaped... This is a diagram of implant locations commonly found in the human body: [Implant Map](#)

Q: Are those with 5.6 fingers (Growi or Tail Nordic, 6 fingers, split pupils) as important as LUX? Are they more important than reptilians?

A: Yes, Growi is more important than LUX and reptilians, but less important than the other black Shadows, Horus-Ra.

Q: Compared to Ra?

C: They are "rivals" to Ra. LUX is not as high (maybe not anymore) and created churches and religions to control humans, feed off their energy, and keep them ignorant. They are actually at the same level. They are two beings that are very similar to each other. Neither has a physical body, so we cannot clearly define their differences.

Ra is much worse, that's the impression I got. Even if the other one is much more obvious. There are higher hierarchies above them.

Q: 6. Who is the First Human? Is that what you mean by "high-level hierarchy"?

C: The higher hierarchy in our universe is the hierarchy related to the so-called First Human. A giant, a father, a white-bearded god-like figure who is not what he seems. He gives you the impression of being your father, your protector, but in reality he wants to be your master (in the sense of owner or boss). Beyond this appearance, his true form is hidden, that of a fish. A fish man.

If you pay attention to this polymorphism of aliens, you will notice that the oldest living beings were fish, then amphibians (but before them, insects), and then birds, meaning we possess all the characteristics of a universe. The timeline of how  
es emerged on Earth.

Because first there were fish, from which amphibians evolved, then fish from which mammals evolved, then birds and snakes. Insects are different in some ways, but they also came from the oceans/seas/water, from seaweed. To understand everything I just mentioned, it is enough to read our myths. Everything fits.

perfectly. Dr. Malanga uses Kabbalah, which has sephiroth at various levels, to note where these foreign and incorporeal beings reside in the hierarchy. Look at the image below.  
(This is in Italian.)

Kabbalistic Translation:

Conscience - Supreme Divine Consciousness

Secondo Creatore - The second creator from the "dark universe"

Primo Creatore - The First Creator of the

"Light Universe" Anima Secondo

Creatore - The Spirit of the Second

Creator

Adam Kadmon (UP) - The

Primordial Man, the Father Figure

Uomo Con Anima - The Human

Being with a Soul

Alien Corporeal - Corporeal Alien (those with a body/form)



Alien Incorporeo - incorporeal or bodiless aliens (black

shadow types) Uomo SENZA anima - soulless human

Golem - GOLEM IN JEWISH FOLKLORE ...

Q: Where is the position of LUX entities in this Kabbalah?

A: I think it should be between the Prime Minister and physical aliens.

Q: 7. How will the Prime Minister respond to the abductees, especially after rescuing them from physical alien abductions? Are new tactics or intervention methods being tried?

I am interested because the Prime Minister has appeared to me in many guises, such as a father, a beloved, a drama director, and even a messiah-like figure. After deep prayer and mourning with him, I met him in a loving experience. Also in dreams. He and I were one, we came from the same being, and I understood that we created my experiences/our experiences together in order to realise and experience selfless love. However, after this period, he reappeared in different guises, often through messages or by demonstrating his power or giving prophetic visions in certain situations. Later, most of these prophetic visions did not come true, and I realised that there was a deceitful side to the religious or spiritual god I was worshipping at the time, which was tempting me to believe in it. Of course, after meeting you, we freed me from it in an FMS module.

C: PM, unlike other parasitic entities that typically possess only a mind and spirit component, will be connected to the spirit component of the individual. They are connected to the mind and/or spirit). In this cyclical process, as long as you do not voluntarily sever your connection, the Prime Minister will attempt to bring you back throughout your lives.

Therefore, after the connection with the Prime Minister is severed, the kidnapped person will experience various modes of connection attempted by aliens and even the Prime Minister himself and interfere in their lives.

. (EL-PM is within our "light universe" or is generally referred to as the next highest entity under the 1st Creator of the light universe. To understand this hierarchy, it is symbolically represented as

. Two "universes" or two Creators under the One Divine Consciousness. Then, the Prime Minister is under the Creator. This can be found in Malanga's articles Genesis 1, 2, and 3.

The second "dark universe," whose soul remains in the One, explains how it possesses a corresponding Creator, and thus how all beings in the two-dimensional dark universe possess Soul components in the sense we understand them.

. The dark shadow two-dimensional beings come from the second Creator, the "dark universe." All the people who were abducted have a spiritual component; otherwise, they would not be "abductees."

C: Perhaps psychic attacks occur at night after working with someone. Or being attacked by the head. They will also try to interfere with your dreams. There is something else on the head and the two inner creators. (This is in Creation 3.)

Getting rid of aliens and PM is dangerous from the perspective of certain other beings: those above this universe and PM. The ultimate eye at the top of the pyramid is THEM. According to Jung's archetypal symbolism, the eye with a pupil is a symbol of the vagina/womb and the unborn baby. A baby who does not want to give up its commodities and comfort.

That is when other beings can intervene. The army intervenes at the level of alien intervention. In the beginning, years ago, after the aliens had left the abductees alone, the army appeared in Malanga, but this was not correct. The army, Growl and LUX (disembodied beings) After cutting the connection, they appeared more frequently because they had more room to move, and Malanga did not understand all the implants and interventions coming from higher levels at that time—RA and Primordial Man, who knows?—and allowed military intervention.

They can enter someone's life through a higher entity that tells you you can now ascend. Or a pattern of an Ascended Master who plays with your ego, telling you you're special, more advanced.

They might try to trick you into coming to their level, "Come to us at this level, blah blah."

At first, we thought it was LUX who did this. Malanga called them "those who come from higher dimensions/planes," such as Archangels and Metatron.

. Many New Age Ascension thinkers are behind this. They are o u t s i d e of this creation, existing on another level of existence.

S: -Perhaps these are like the Titans or Gods in the Buddhist concept of the Six Realms of Existence? In this realm, those from the Divine Realms must eventually descend to the human level to evolve.

C: Yes, it is possible! We can now say with certainty that those who have progressed beyond the old ways have experienced problems and remember their journey back, based on their statements.

(EL - In other words, those who became aware of their humanity descended from higher levels of creation to Earth, to the places where the so-called "gods" currently reside, and we are returning to the Source.

The realm of human existence - According to Buddhist cosmology, samsara, or illusion, is the only realm from which we can escape. We descended from this level (the so-called higher "God" level) in order to experience and understand the nature of our soul here. As humans: Duality is an illusion, freedom from samsara, etc.

Now, these elevated "God" beings tell us that we are at a lower level, that we deserve to be where they are, and that we should pray, meditate, etc. to ascend. They offer us a place in the 5th dimension, in heaven. They are trying to pull you into a net, a golden prison. This can happen in dreams or through someone acting as a channel. They resemble us in that they have a spiritual part, but they are afraid to descend to our level in order to continue their evolutionary process. They are collaborating with Horus-Ra to keep us here in ignorance in order to perpetuate this reality. They tend to take those who are awakening and isolate them from the others.

Q: 8. Is the fish body you mentioned earlier a three-dimensional body? Is this related to the fish god Dagon or the robes worn by the popes and bishops of the Vatican?

A: Yes, definitely. And yes, it's all related to recycled myths. In the Catholic case

clergy, even Jesus is associated with fish symbolism. The same archetypal figure is interpreted differently all over the world.

S: 9. How many PMs are there, can there be more than one? Or what do you think about LUX in this context, is there a lot of it?

C: The answer is very difficult because numbers can be archetypal numbers, that is, symbolic numbers. When I ask about the parts of the soul, they always give answers like 12 or 13. Just like the tribes of Israel. (Malanga's answer)

\* The soul sections refer to the direction of communication when the person is in a SIMBAD or FMS session. To connect directly to the part of the soul that exists beyond time and space and has the power to eliminate alien intervention, we separate the mind, soul, and spirit. In reality, we all exist as a single consciousness, but in order to free ourselves from foreign parasites, we work separately with each unit to find the interfering parts and get rid of them.

Q: 10. How does the number 12 or

13 come about? C: There is a story

about the 13th tribe of Israel...

Dr. Malanga mentions it as an example in his article on Genesis 3. There is no clear information

about the 13th type of PM, so perhaps there are not 13 entities, but 13 different types. Or maybe there are actually 13 PMs, but I don't know for sure.

S: 11. What about dragon-like beings? I've spoken with a few people who have encountered dragons. But they are rare. Some are malicious, and some are supposedly benevolent.

C: 13 rare dragons, PM (fish-man - monster - draco) or a series of mixed perceptions may be related. As you know, our initial perceptions of these beings are very difficult to grasp and are greatly distorted.

However, it should be related to dragons taking the form of reptiles and the Egyptian Horus figure of Ra. Enki and Enlil are the two sons of Anu (but they are also the primary races). One of these two sons is a reptile.

Malanga divides these beings (aliens) into two major categories:

- The beings that appear in our universe (White PM, LUX, Insectoids, reptilians, five-fingered blondes, greys, beings with a physical component - a body) are reptilians, Primordial Man, i.e. the creation/offspring of fish. By linking these two figures, we can arrive at the symbolic idea of 13 rare dragons. It is interesting that they are 13 years old.
- - Those from the other (2./(mirror/dark universe-EL) creation (Black PM, Ra, Growl, blue entity, etc., beings with no physical components) The blue entity is connected to the soul, while Ra and Growl are particularly connected to the mind. All of them will overshadow the human soul due to their soul components.

Q: 12. So, are the primary culprits behind these formless parasites entities from the second creation? They seem more unpleasant, more demonic. Do these entities exist to steal our soul energy and Are they responsible for the aliens they use to turn people into vampires? (In addition to manipulating our genetics)

C: Yes. The bodiless black shadow entities are the second creation. LUX is the first creation. All aliens, both physical and non-physical, are under the control of the entities above the PM(1) figures or the Primordial Man.

S: 13. Can humans only be parasites of incorporeal beings and not be actual aliens who have been physically abducted? If so, how does this situation manifest differently when encountering symptoms of alien abduction?

C: Yes, it is possible. Those who have been abducted usually do not consciously remember the abduction events. So you cannot really understand the difference. If there are no implants, microchips, or AAM, then they have not been abducted.

Implants, microchips, AAM, and disembodied parasites affect your thought patterns and perceptions. LUX entities can act as parasites to manipulate the mass public, thoughts, beliefs, and religions, and can harbour and sustain soulless humans or humans disconnected from their souls. The popular view (about aliens, spirituality, etc.) is rarely true because the vast majority of people are not connected to the soul. LUX does not interfere with everyone who has it. It can come and go.

What can we do? With understanding and reintegration, we will naturally stop feeding the "shadow," as Jung said. Stop feeding the aliens and stop believing in the illusions they feed us. This is how we escape this chaos.

Q: 14. It seems to me that the most important thing for people here is to realise the nature of their divine spirit consciousness.

A: Yes, this consciousness is divided into three components (created by the Primitive Man, who also created human bodies/vessels). The three components are mind, spirit, and soul (or anima). However, in this divided consciousness experience, we perceive reality as a world of duality or a virtual reality matrix.

EL: It seems that the Gods - including primitive humans, aliens and incorporeal beings - have locked us into this "undivided, unintegrated" consciousness so that they can feed on our spiritual energy without us being aware of it, or by making us believe that it is "good for us". And in a life abducted by aliens, we are enslaved in order to continue returning while they feed on our souls. Once we unify our minds, souls, and soul consciousness, we enter a new kind of war with these beings who are trying to "regain access" to the abductees. This could manifest as physical abductions or more subtle forms, such as dreams, astral projections, or through channelled materials that attempt to convince us to worship them.

Q: Is it true that this issue regarding extraterrestrials is not only a problem for "those who have been abducted, those who have made contact, those who have had experiences, and those who are part of the Milo Group," but also a problem for the entire human race?

A: Yes, that is correct. Duality is an illusion. From Malanga's Genesis 1:

"There are no gods as we believe." These divine figures are merely "rulers" and manipulators.

- There are no good or bad aliens. Aliens are just aliens. • Everything thing is already written in the legends (not in the manipulated official history).

As a guide, I conducted an interview with a kidnapped person referred to me by my mentor Barbara Bartholic. This kidnapped person, "PR," shared one of his kidnapping experiences with Barbara.

PR sent a tape recording consisting of electronic sounds allegedly made by reptilians. PR called Barbara and they had a long telephone conversation during which Barbara independently confirmed most of the experiences reported by PR. Third unsuccessful attempt

After my introduction, Barbara decided to call me to the case because she said she had read some of my PR articles and that she had experienced many of the experiences I described in detail. I then had a long phone conversation with PR and exchanged numerous emails with her. I was impressed by PR's candour and her clever observations about the abductions. She described many things I was already familiar with, such as astral dreamscape manipulation and the various and diverse ways in which reptilians manipulate the abductees.

Before my first conversation with Barbara Bartholic, she told me that she was surprised that PR knew so many intimate details about reptilians and how they operate.

Barbara documented most of the details provided by PR through her work with hundreds of abductees over a period of more than thirty years. What particularly caught my attention were her close observations of human-looking hybrids. These human hybrids were described

by other abductees, but only a few (including a woman abductee named "Karen" whom I interviewed) provided detailed accounts of their activities.

Other aspects of PR's revelations that greatly interested me were the reptilians' ability to draw energy from human life force, as well as their ability to transfer consciousness from a reptilian to a human or human-looking hybrid.

Due to the pernicious influence of well-known abduction researchers, many people in the UFO community believe that all alien abduction experiences are identical, with absolutely no variation whatsoever. The "high strangeness" aspects of the experiences have been almost completely left out of the equation. Phenomena that seem "very strange" to most people can be explained in the context of a civilisation that is much older than ours and has much greater technology and brain power.

We must never forget that these are nothing more than routine, everyday occurrences. Aliens and reptilians demonstrate a comprehensive understanding of human physiology and neurology. Unfortunately, the human race has not been adequately served by the "Scientific Community." Given the disproportionate amount of funding the Scientific Community receives from tax-exempt foundations, multinational corporations, the Department of Energy, and the Pentagon, this should come as no surprise. Such funding and then encouraging genuine scientific research into UFOs would undermine the long-standing, well-documented campaign of disinformation and misinformation aimed at discrediting the reality of UFOs. Since scientists

Even though they have been conditioned and trained to ignore the reality of UFOs, it is relatively easy to convince some of them to become UFO whistleblowers, especially if they will be paid for their efforts. They cannot be expected to think or behave differently from scientists. Their minds have been brainwashed, and they need funding. I have to laugh when sceptics and detractors demand scientific proof for UFO sightings and alien abductions. How can controlled "science," as it exists today, explain the types of phenomena described by UFO witnesses and those abducted by aliens? Witnesses have described seeing a beam of light descending from a UFO toward the ground in the shape of a telescope. UFOs have been seen breaking into multiple pieces and flying off in different directions. Conversely, two or more UFOs have been seen flying towards each other and merging into a single object. UFOs have been seen changing shape while flying. Abductees and military and scientific "insiders" have described a paradox in which the interior of a ship appeared much larger than its exterior. It is known that UFOs can be seen in the visual spectrum but not detected by radar, and vice versa. Abductees and workers in underground facilities describe self-propelled, bright spheres of light that do not reflect light from nearby surfaces despite their brightness. Once, I was abducted after midnight



and returned around 10:15 PM. In other words, I was sent back to a time before I was abducted. "Modern Science" has no explanation for any of these events. No. Countless scientists, when confronted with research on UFO abductions and extraterrestrials, and have proven that they are nothing more than opportunists who bow down to corporations, foundations, and the federal government to secure funding for insignificant research projects. Debunking scientists have played a key role in halting the technical and, in fact, spiritual development of the human race. In my opinion, these whistleblowers are "war criminals" who are no different from the entrenched establishment in the corporate media and academic community that constantly promotes war abroad and promotes crude stupidity and a police state at home. The same thing applies to

This also applies to "psychologists" and "psychiatrists" who were purchased and paid to work as informants against those who were abducted by aliens. How many "mental health experts," such as the late and uncompromising [Dr. Louis Jolyn Bat](#) and Dr. Ewen Cameron, to name just two, are psychologists and psychiatrists who have experienced traumatic events such as abduction by aliens and reptilian rape?

---

Therefore, when you read about PR's experiences with reptilians and sadistic hybrids, keep all of this in mind.

During this interview, I am "JB" and the witness is "PR." The scene was set for the part where these human-looking hybrids were gathered together.

Interview

JB - From your perspective, what are these reptilians doing here and what are they trying to achieve?

PR - Reptilians view humans as a resource, food, slaves, breeding stock, and their property. After a series of natural disasters designed by reptilians (such as new diseases and climate change) and other disasters that appear to be man-made (such as wars), they are here to eventually take . They plan to return afterward.

The surviving inhabitants, including those listed above, are transformed into mind-controlled slaves for various purposes. Equally important is that they are trying to prevent humanity from developing spiritually and delaying its progress. In fact, they want humanity to reach a point where we cannot spiritually escape from them.

JB - Can you talk about some of the ways reptilians manipulate humans?

PR - Creating artificial dreamscapes in the minds of a few awakened individuals using manipulated .  
They use their developed telepathic abilities and technologies. They also use astral abduction, in which they place abductees in virtual reality scenarios. Some of these scenarios involve the use of telepathic abilities and mind control technology to induce self-harming behaviours such as the use of sedatives or random sexual intercourse. I think they could even turn someone into a serial killer. They also use implants designed solely for mind control.

They use their telepathic abilities to influence and control the minds of the abductees. They also possess technology to remotely control the minds of the abductees. Additionally, they inflict severe pain on the abductees.

They may experience vomiting. For example, severe headaches and stomach pains. Headaches and stomach pains can be so severe that they render the abductee incapacitated. They can cause the abductee to become chronically ill. They use both physical and psychological torture. They use sleep deprivation. They also resort to rape.

JB - Can you describe the process of transferring energy and consciousness from genetically modified human bodies to reptilian beings?

PR - I have only witnessed this process once. I saw something resembling a human body lying on a table. Next to it, there was a reptile lying on another table. Both the reptile and the human body were covered with devices and machines resembling electronic equipment. Somehow, the Reptilian's energy body, astral body, or soul ( I should mention here that I do not believe they possess real souls ) or whatever you want to call it, was transferred to the human-like body of the Reptilian.

JB - Is there any connection between the above process and the sadistic human-like hybrids described by the abductees?

PR - Hybrids were present during the process, but I don't know if they were involved in the process.

JB - Do you believe that some human-looking hybrids are connected to reptilians?

PR - Yes, they were created by reptilians.

JB - Can you describe some of the acts of cruelty and sadism carried out by both the representatives and the hybrids?

PR - Sometimes, the feeding process leaves the victims severely malnourished and in a state of shock, to the point where they can barely walk and are forced to feed on their own life force. Sometimes they feed so much from the heart area that it causes the heart to beat so fast it feels like it might explode. They are abusing the abductees. They add large amounts.

Needles that cause intense pain in the abdomen. They beat the abducted individuals.

Once, I... Remember how the hybrids paralysed me. I was conscious but unable to move. One of the hybrids that looked human pulled out a butterfly knife and sliced my stomach.

with the knife. Shortly after, another hybrid produced a device held in their hands and aimed it at the wound, which then completely healed. They can cause physical harm to the abducted individual.

Constant pain. For example, I have severe headaches for 24 hours.

They are very painful and sometimes leave me helpless. Most of the time, the headaches are accompanied by severe abdominal pain and nosebleeds. What I have described are just some of the ways reptiles and their hybrids torture humans.

JB - How did reptiles get involved in your sexuality?

PR - They raped me many times. They even tried to change my gender.

Dreamscape manipulation, sexual stimulation devices, mind control using orientation technology and telepathic abilities.

JB - 4) The energy harvesting process and any connection (if there is one between the energy harvested from humans and torture and abuse) between reptilians and hybrids infecting humans?

PR - As I explained above, they feed on human life force energy. No matter how difficult it is, they believe that by placing their hands on the body part they want to feed on and then siphoning it, they are feeding on energy in a vampire-like manner. Reptilians and hybrids feed directly on themselves.

Victims are in a greater hurry to consume the energy obtained

are the second method explained above. They also force the abductees to experience certain things, like fear. Then they feed off the abductees directly. The same goes for sex. They'll torture their victims to get them in the right state. They

He will put his victims in a position where they will be forced to perform sexual acts, sexually arouse them by force, and control their minds.

The abducted person is kept in the desired state.

Additionally, there are transparent rectangular boxes with compartments. The abducted person is placed in the compartment. Then, various electronic equipment and machinery are activated. The life force of the abducted person is then extracted and transferred to a storage facility.

containers. These are also biological

JB - Can you explain when reptiles consume the life force of a living being? Do they consume the human baby first, then the baby?

PR - I saw reptiles feeding on a newborn baby. They fed on it (sucking out all its life force) until it turned a very dark colour and dried up like a prune, shrinking to the size of a plum. The baby died. The reptiles then ate the baby's body.

JB - Did you observe any hierarchy between the reptiles and humans? Hybrids? You described "the higher ones," "the middle management," and "the lower ones."  
"Tiered outlaws."

PR - There is a hierarchy. It is organised with leaders at the top. I heard that the leaders are called "the exalted ones." Then there is the middle management. This is their subordinate reptiles and human-looking hybrids. Then at the bottom

ladder, the lower-ranking reptiles and human-looking hybrids.

JB - Can you describe the psychic and paranormal abilities of these hybrids? They seem to be genetically sadistic. Can you describe the hybrid that looks like it's wearing a suit?

PR - They have telepathic abilities that allow them to read people's minds and communicate with each other. They have the ability to leave their physical bodies and travel in their parasitic energy bodies. While in this state, they can remain invisible or reduce their density to a point where they can materialise and appear as solid as you or I. The same applies to ships that materialise and separate from matter.

The ones in suits weren't as sadistic as the other human-looking hybrids or the lower-level reptilians who could only be described as psychopaths and sociopaths, but they were very good at masking these traits (psychopathy and sociopathy) within society. The ones in suits were more like businessmen.

JB - Please explain how the hybrids infiltrated a society and how they took over businesses and real estate. You described these hybrids as having infiltrated ALL layers of human society. Can you describe some of the places where you have seen these hybrids?

PR - I have seen them running around and working in law enforcement, restaurants, libraries, bars, grills, clubs, antique shops, and art galleries. I am sure you can find them in every area of human society. Mongrels are psychopaths and sociopaths, but as I mentioned earlier, they are extremely good at masking these highly disturbing traits when operating within society. Some show no emotion and are very businesslike. Others are very cruel. Some enjoy torturing their abductees. Still others just want to feed on the kidnapped person, but all of them want to feed on humans. Everything is linked to the genetic and psychological makeup of reptilians, because they (hybrids) are genetically programmed to exhibit certain characteristics and behaviours. I would like to mention one last thing. It seems that having complete control over t h e kidnapped p e r s o n is very important for reptilians and their hybrids. That is, complete control over all areas of the kidnapped person's life. Complete control over t h e kidnapped p e r s o n is extremely important to them.

JB - Describe the "transports" used to bring in more hybrids and where these events took place and how they were brought there.

PR - I saw the types of ships that Adamski and Van Tassel reported observing. I saw one of these ships land on a small rural island off the coast of Texas. The ship suddenly appeared and was glowing white. After landing, a group of "new arrivals" left in an orderly line. Although I knew they were reptilian hybrids, the newcomers looked human. They were loaded onto dark-coloured passenger minibuses and then taken away. I don't know why I was brought there. One summer night in 1994, a young man came to my door in the early hours of the morning. I couldn't sleep that night, so I opened the door to get some fresh air because I didn't have air conditioning. The young man said that someone wanted to see me. At the time, I didn't know who they were or what they were, and I thought they were kind-hearted. Then we went outside.

A parked car. The car looked like a Chevy Caprice. It was dark in colour and had dark windows. There was an antenna on the back. It looked like an unmarked police car. Inside the car was a man wearing a black suit. He took me to a bridge connecting the island where I was staying to the island in question. We then drove to a deserted road and continued until we reached a gate with two men s t a n d i n g on either side. The gate was lifted, and we drove approximately half a mile along a dirt road until we reached the landing site.

JB - Can you describe some of the technologies you observed?

PR - I saw devices that heal wounds. They were used on abducted men for sexual purposes.

I saw the warning devices. I saw a device that showed activity occurring in a specific place throughout the day. I saw a device similar to a stun gun that was placed on the side of the head of a few abductees and emitted energy that rendered them completely unconscious and immobile. Additionally, they have a small black box-like device with a button on it. This device can render the abducted person unconscious and paralysed. Furthermore, they have a device that emits a type of energy field that pulls the abducted person inward, rendering them unconscious and motionless.

The astral bodies of the abducted individuals...

I saw black boxes used for hiding. I saw a device that captured the astral bodies of a few abductees. The abductees emit an energy beam that pulls them inside; then the astral bodies of the abductees

bodies are drawn into the device for storage. Finally, I saw devices that erase the memory of the abduction from the mind of the abducted person.

JB - Can you describe the other ships you saw?

PR - I saw a vehicle shaped like a silver disc. I saw a circular ship with bright white lights on its outer edges and at the top of its dome.

As I concluded, I observed reptilians and their allies engaging in mass rape, murder, mind control, slavery, life force vampirism, the theft of human biological tissue and fluids, genocide, butchery, mutilation, genetic engineering, cannibalism, and much more.

Someone is simply spreading kidnapping stories that are well-known and mostly propagated by researchers from the East Coast.

If you have been subjected to an abduction, it will be easy to dismiss the testimony provided by "PR". They effectively defined the entire alien abduction syndrome. We have been led to believe that all alien abduction experiences are nearly identical and follow a predictable sequence. The only aliens described by those who have worked with these renowned East Coast researchers appear to be the ubiquitous "Greys" or their hybrid variants. If human-like beings are described, they are always assumed to be hybrids with the Greys or their genetic byproducts. The testimonies of witnesses who saw reptilians are only

They are belittled and marginalised, but explanations for beings that appear completely human are similarly dismissed. Most "serious" researchers dismiss any reports of human-like aliens as

similar to the much- maligned "contact cases" of the 1950s and 1960s. I believe that at least some of these "contact cases" deserve to be re-evaluated.

It is not unusual for people in Latin American countries, Europe, and the former Soviet Union to describe encounters with beings that look completely human. The famous Travis Walton case involved human-looking beings, but this reality is rarely mentioned in documentaries and were completely omitted from the film based on Travis Walton's experiences.

Most of the elements disclosed by public relations have been documented many times by Barbara Bartholic, Dean of Alien Abduction Researchers. The energetic gathering of abductees, the infliction of pain and suffering on the abductee, and the transfer of the astral-spiritual matrix from one body to another have been documented repeatedly by Barbara Bartholic. In particular, aliens and reptilians, What we think of as the human spirit seems to be of constant interest. PR stated that reptiles (which he also refers to as "parasites") do not possess spirits in the sense that we understand them. The main elements of the public relations testimony can be divided into the following:

- Reptilians manipulate and exploit humans in various ways, including but not limited to sexual manipulation, energy harvesting, physical and psychological abuse, mind control, and genetic material collection.
- Reptilians have implanted certain behavioural and physical characteristics into some of the people they have abducted.
- At least some of the human-looking hybrids have been created or are under the control of reptilians. It appears that there are many of these human hybrids, and they have infiltrated all levels of human society.
- These human-looking hybrids can be extremely cruel and sadistic and often display complete contempt for those they have abducted. Through metaphysical, technological, or both means, an abductee They have the ability to appear instantly in a person's home. Hybrids can read minds and send images and information into the mind of a person who has been abducted. (Another abductee named "Karen" has provided a great deal of information about the psychic and metaphysical abilities of hybrids.)
- Reptilians and human hybrids working with reptilians utilise advanced hand technology.

PR described a handheld device that records all activity in a specific location. Hybrids return the abducted person to a place like their living room or bedroom.

They activate the device, and all events occurring in this location are displayed on a small screen on the handheld device. PR witnessed hybrids using this device multiple times.

PR identified the small black box that renders abductees immobile or unconscious. This has been identified by numerous abductees during encounters with aliens.

encounters. Milabs also reported that military personnel involved in covert operations used a similar device to render all occupants of a home, including pets, unconscious. The frequency of these emissions

The device can be modulated in such a way that it will not affect Milab. One of the devices held by PR, which he described to me but did not mention in this interview,

that can completely neutralise everyone in a large room. PR described an incident that occurred when one of the hybrids took it to a restaurant during lunchtime.

There were many customers in the restaurant. A hybrid took out a device that was being held and activated it, and everyone in the restaurant froze in place as if time had stopped for them. The hybrid also told PR that this restaurant was one of several businesses owned by them.

---

## How do hybrids fit into all of this?

This information alone is not enough to give PR enough credit.

It has been tortured countless times by reptilians and hybrids. Still, despite the inevitable reactions and retaliation that will surely follow, they chose to share this information with the world. We all owe PR a debt of gratitude. This section of the article consists of my own conclusions and theories. Barbara Bartholic did not provide any input for this section of the article.

There are essentially three types of "hybrids." Type 1 Hybrids are abducted aliens whose genetics have been altered by alien controllers. I personally know many examples of Type 1 Hybrids and am friends with them. Some are reptilian-human hybrids, but this fact does not make these humans "negative" or evil. The most important factor determining an individual's behaviour and characteristics is the Spirit within them.

Just as there are Mantis-Human hybrids, there are also Grey-Human hybrids. Some abductees are descended from beings that are genetically identical to humans in appearance.

There are probably some "serious" researchers of abductions who would object to my characterising abductees as "hybrids" (chuckles), but some abductees do have high psychic abilities.



When you think about it, the fact that some have been trained to work with aliens, technology, and even certain types of alien vehicles, and are known to exhibit metaphysical abilities, I believe this characterisation is appropriate. There are times when reptilian hybrids accidentally or sometimes intentionally transform into a momentary reptilian form. At other times, the reptilian hybrid's round pupils will momentarily turn into vertical pupils. Some full-blooded reptilian hybrids have pupils that are cross-shaped and even completely vertical when in their normal state. If you have the opportunity, watch the interview in which former MI5 agent Victor Rothschild attempts to explain his connection to the Cambridge Spies. His pupils are almost vertical.

I believe that the military is searching for hybrids within its own ranks and using some of them in secret operations involving aliens, mind control, and ET technology. Reptilian hybrids, indoctrinated with an authoritarian mindset, are routinely placed in positions of power and influence within the Federal Government and the Department of Defence. A second type of hybrid (Type 2 Hybrid) is half-grey, half-human. This is most commonly seen in abductees who are shown grey-human babies and sometimes have their babies abducted.

It is reported that the person was taken to a "nursery" where it was said that he was developed from genetic material taken from him, during the abduction by aliens. The abducted person can be presented.

This hybrid child lived through various stages throughout his life. The third type of hybrids are the human-looking hybrids mentioned above (Type 3 Hybrid). In most cases, they are described as looking completely human. At other times, they are identified by vertical slit pupils, which are a reptilian trait. Sometimes the hybrid wears dark-coloured glasses to hide the vertical pupils. As others have noted, the reptiles genetically manipulated the surface population to ensure that their hybrids held powerful positions on the surface. Some obvious reptilian lineages, such as the Harrimans, The Rockefellers and the Rothschilds. The genetically engineered hybrids that are the focus of this article are trained to blend into human society, but they can appear quite clumsy and incompetent in social settings.

Some adapt quite well. Many have a sadistic tendency that they can hide within society. PR and the aforementioned "Karen" described hybrids that resemble people of all ages.

---

### What will these hybrids do?

PR told me in a phone interview that hybrids are "everywhere."

EVERYWHERE. He has seen them in almost every social environment he has found himself in. In their arrogance, hybrids often show themselves to PR among the public.

The hybrids showed him the real estate, apartment complexes, restaurants, and other businesses they owned. They took him to these facilities. The hybrids also took him to the apartment buildings where the hybrids lived.

The key to determining what these Type 3 Hybrids can be used for lies in their observed behaviours and reptilian genetic lineage. Given that America is moving towards becoming a police state, I believe that some of these hybrids will be used in agencies and bureaucracies where their sadistic and outlaw behaviours can be maximised for effect. These hybrids will be used to herd citizens who refuse to "toughen up" into law enforcement and military personnel without their knowledge. I believe it will be used. The hybrids will be planted in local, state, and federal bureaucracies and will pursue stubborn or unenthusiastic bureaucrats who refuse to comply with the "Programme." It is a well-known fact that former members of the Soviet-era KGB, such as General Yevgeny Primakov and General Aleksandr Karpos, as well as former East German STASI HVA chief Markus Wolf, are currently working within the US government in a counterintelligence and security capacity. Therefore, it should come as no surprise to find these sadistic-looking hybrids in law enforcement or the military. In the early 1990s, while working in the Navy Air Force, At the station, I encountered a tall, blond, square-jawed mixed-race man. He was wearing a grey flight suit and sat in the passenger seat of a white United States Marine Corps sedan. In the driver's seat sat a tall man wearing camouflage clothing and talking on a radio. This blonde mixed-race individual used his psychic abilities to send me extremely hostile and hateful messages telepathically. It's a long story, but I was very scared. In the mid-1990s, through a series of chance events, I met a woman named "Peggy," who had previously worked as a computer programmer at both the U.S. Marine Corps

Near Camp Pendleton in Oceanside, California, north of San Diego. He found these "sailors" unusual because, although they were very interested in themselves, they did not want to engage in conversation or interact with many of the women at the nightclubs. These sailors all looked almost identical and were socially awkward, sometimes appearing quite strange. Out of curiosity, Peggy accessed the personnel database at Camp Pendleton and found that each of these tall, blonde, square-jawed sailors was reportedly stationed at Los Alamos, New Mexico. He learned that she was born in a small town nearby. As far as I know, Peggy had no idea that she was a clone or that the Department of Energy's Human Genome Project was being conducted at Los Alamos National Laboratory. I never mentioned aliens or hybrids to her. All the information she gave me was completely unwanted.

Peggy independently confirmed that the United States Marine Corps personnel database listed the birthplaces of these human-looking hybrids as small towns near Los Alamos, New Mexico. I believe

that at least some of these hybrids were genetically engineered in several locations above and below ground. From my personal perspective, I can only tell you this: A sadistic hybrid wearing a greyish flight suit and telepathically sending me malicious thoughts was sitting in a white US Marine Corps sedan parked in the Admiral's parking spot. No one parks in the Admiral's spot. I was sitting in my office at the headquarters of a three-star "type" command for the Marine Corps. Although I couldn't see the driver's face because he was wearing camouflage clothing, I suspect that the hybrid was a human military officer. These hybrids are real. They are everywhere, including military facilities. Therefore, no one can tell me that these hybrids did not infiltrate or were not brought into the army in some other way. Most likely, the deep black military controllers sent that hybrid to scare me. The reason I was harassed was because of a specific case I was working on. That is another story. In conclusion, these hybrids are already here, and according to PR and others like him, more are always coming. Most of these hybrids have a sadistic mindset and enjoy torturing and raping humans. PR stated that these hybrids were created by negative reptilians and that in some cases, the reptilians' consciousness was transferred to them. Public relations only confirmed information that had already been obtained from other sources. Hybrids, like certain groups of grey aliens, act as a front for negative reptilians. Their sadistic attitude towards humans is ideal for this developing police state. That's why I can't believe that their sadistic abilities won't be used to the fullest.

## How can you tell if someone is mixed race?

Hybrids have dark hair, red hair, or blonde hair and are at different stages of development, meaning children, young adults, and adults. According to both PR and "Karen," "security thugs" and "rapists" tend to have dark hair. Some hybrids appear strange and unsettling within society. Their unusual behaviour may indicate that they have not fully adapted to human society. Hybrids can suddenly appear inside a home without prior notice.

Whether this is a result of technology or metaphysical abilities inherent in hybrids is open to debate. Some abductees

I believe that hybrids use the same technology as humans when they appear inside a house. The reality is that they can suddenly appear in the home of a person who has been abducted and harass or even rape that person. "Karen" stated that hybrids keep the abducted person's head underwater in a bathtub or swimming pool for long periods of time because they do not cooperate with them. Usually, everyone in the house is asleep, and no matter how much noise the hybrid and the abducted person make, they cannot wake up. M

ost of the time, the hybrids appear when the abducted person is alone or after everyone has fallen asleep.

It is known that the hybrids appeared at the front door of a kidnapped person and took the kidnapped person away in a motor vehicle. It is known that the hybrids used a "jack" on the kidnapped person. The abducted person is driving in a car when suddenly a hybrid appears on the side of the road and forces the car to pull over, allowing the hybrid to enter the vehicle. If there are other passengers in the car at that time, they will be put into an altered state and will not remember anything that happened in the presence of the hybrid. Hybrids are highly psychic and telepathic. In my interview with "Karen," I will discuss these abilities in detail. They can look into the eyes of a kidnapped person and "download" large amounts of information. They can telepathically command a few abductees to forget an experience or not learn more about their experiences. Hybrids are an integral part of the Reptilian Overlordship and the New World Order. Currently, they are being used in deep black military operations, including but not limited to harassing abductees and researchers. In any case, hybrids are already working in various local, state, and federal agencies. PR himself observed hybrids working as police officers. As PR put it, "They are everywhere... EVERYWHERE."

People need to wake up and realise the threat between them. The hybrids and their reptilian masters will stop at nothing to achieve their goal of completely controlling and subjugating the surface population. Choosing to remain ignorant about the reptilians and their hybrid slaves is automatically choosing to submit to their will and control. Many humans have unknowingly encountered hybrids, as they can be found in every walk of life. And more are coming from bases outside the world. The reptilians told PR that they had "found another planet." PR concluded that the reptilians would restart the entire process on another planet. Most likely, they will begin by genetically enhancing a local humanoid species or, conversely, transporting humanoids there. These hominids will be genetically enhanced with human and reptilian DNA. Or they may skip this step entirely and bring primitive homo sapiens there.

Human DNA will come from this planet or other planets where it has been similarly enslaved by reptilians.

In this way, as on Earth, they can create various "tribes" and developing "nations" within the target planet's cosmologies, religions, and belief systems in order to create conflict and strife. Secret societies formed from reptilian-human bloodlines will secretly direct the course of the surface population's development. The reptilians will closely monitor and control the technological development of the "natives," ensuring that the latter's development is similar to or identical to what we have observed on Earth. "Advanced Alien Technology" will eventually be introduced, but only as a means to further control the surface population. Alien

Technology will be strictly controlled, just as it is on Earth. Ultimately, Global Governance will be achieved by the reptilians.

Remember: These reptilians are essentially immortal due to their interdimensional and technological capabilities. The few people who have been abducted are humans who have been prepared for the reptilians themselves.

They explained how they came to possess their bodies. They use these bodies until they become very old or deteriorate. Then their consciousness is transferred to another body that has been specially prepared. In addition, some

Technologically advanced species such as the Grey and Northern groups are essentially cosmic vassals of the reptilians and carry out their orders. From the perspective of gaining complete control over a submissive population, the above model is the ideal mode of operation rather than invading an already developed or semi-developed civilisation that views any species from beyond their world with fear and distrust. This fear and distrust leads to fierce resistance against the reptilian invaders.

It can be reversed. It is in our hands to break the yoke of reptilian and hybrid domination on this planet. We must also ensure that this process does not continue elsewhere in the Cosmos. If human DNA is being used to genetically enhance a sensitive hominid species on another planet to make it genetically compatible and subservient to reptilians, then, in reality, these future slaves are our genetic descendants or at least our cousins. We cannot allow this process of reptilian domination and control to continue indefinitely throughout the Cosmos. We must take a stand somewhere. This Earth planet is as good a place as any to begin.

This will trigger a loud reaction from all the mind-controlled puppets there, but so be it. The reptilian manipulation of human sexuality must be addressed.

I noticed how the flames were screaming about everything outside the newspaper's core thesis, meaning that the reptilians routinely manipulate the sexuality of abducted people.

Like David Icke, I have been called racist, propagandist and disgusting for exposing the reality of this reign of terror. The rapist reptilian landlord (not by name) I mentioned in the article recently visited a friend of mine in the dream world and threatened him with "violent retaliation". I have audio tapes hidden in various places containing information about one of the abducted women that this reptilian homeowner

suggested and also tortured in his dream sequence. In these audio recordings, the kidnapped woman mentions the name of the reptilian homeowner, who is also known as "SMI

the name of his assistant, who repeatedly visited her at his home in the high desert of Southern California and attempted to record her in videotaped sadomasochistic sessions. If any of my kidnapped female friends are violated again by this reptilian homeowner, she is risking having that audio tape published online as an audio file.

Thank you,

James Bartley

Given the recent mass exposure of paedophilia in the highest ranks of religions, governments, courts, etc., and Arizona Wilder's video testimony, how can one doubt the reality of reptilian manipulation through other means to harbour or suppress it? They are abusing children, women, and men. Montauk victims were also controlled by 'dreams,' and the entire project was based on Wilhelm Reich's research into the astral field and orgone energy. Aleister Crowley achieved this without 'electronics'. The entire 'hosting' scenario is the foundation of what religions call the 'demonic influence'.

Are demons reptilian or not? Violent and sociopathic behaviour can also be supported through the manipulation of astral dreamscapes.

Children, adolescents and adults may be shown images of blood and violence in the astral dream world and may even be forced to watch or participate in violent scenarios involving horrific acts of violence committed against kidnapped individuals. Reptilians can use the image of the child's parents while carrying out physical and sexual abuse acts . ( If the reader is curious, the descriptions of psychosexual abuse given by children were obtained by parents who had a high awareness of abduction syndrome. Reptilians typically apply their retaliation to children who actively resist the abductees. Later, I will discuss in more detail how sexuality can be manipulated to the extent of changing certain people's sexual orientation.

When I consider violence as a reflexive response, I know of an adult male who is forced to repeatedly kill his wife and children in the astral plane. The murders are always bloody . "Voices in his head" encouraged him to act according to his "fantasies" and kill his entire family, so he was not at ease even when he was awake. After being subjected to this kind of treatment for some time, he said he understood how someone could be killed.

Violence tendencies in men can be encouraged by this type of manipulation. It is particularly useful for the male to be the partner of a female who is being held captive, as reptiles want to keep their mates in a state of physical and sexual deterioration. Reptiles will use Tarzan as a proxy. Most of the time, if Tarzan is the host or is being deceived by deviant erotic mental images, he will begin to exhibit deviant sexual desires, including fantasies of captivity and discipline over his happy girlfriend or wife. Rudeness, sexual perversion, and the need to control others are distinctive features of the reptilian influence on humans. Violent tendencies can also be encouraged among male abductees exposed to the "Alien Love Bite."

Barbara Bartholic and Eve Lorgen have conducted in-depth research on this type of alien manipulation. In the final stages of Love Bite manipulation, a kidnapped man becomes obsessed with her. He may become angry with the woman he has come to. The aliens will send images to the mind of the targeted love bite partner of the abducted man having sexual intercourse with another man. It is as if a video tape designed to drive the abducted man crazy with rage is playing in his mind. Things that appear to be raw meat, bloody "crepes," and even human body parts like hands can be fed to the abductees in the astral dream landscape. It is known that abductees experience severe nausea for weeks or months after being subjected to such manipulation. In the astral dream landscape, there is never a full. No matter how much I emphasise the importance of eating and drinking, it is never enough.

## THE SEXUAL STATUS OF ABDÜKTELERİ

The final part of this study deals with the most controversial aspect of reptilian astral dreamscape manipulation. This involves conditioning a certain percentage of people to adopt homosexuality, sadomasochism, and related behaviours as an alternative lifestyle. Pedophilia can even be programmed into individuals who have been abducted through this dreamscape manipulation. Here comes the disclaimer, and I would like the reader to read this section twice to avoid any misunderstanding.

I am saying that all homosexuals, bisexuals, sadomasochists, and those who engage in bondage and discipline are conditioned to be attracted to these activities because of reptilians. ONLY A CERTAIN PERCENTAGE OF HUMANS ARE CONTROLLED BY REPTILIANS.

I am saying that alternative lifestyles are created by a type of astral dream and sexual manipulation. IN THE SAME WAY, SOME KIDNAPPED INDIVIDUALS CAN BE MANIPULATED TO DEVELOP A PEDOPHILIC TENDENCY.

TACTICS ARE NOT EFFECTIVE AGAINST ALL KIDNAPPED INDIVIDUALS.



Now I will explain how this is done. I have previously mentioned how reptilians are able to "activate" the sexual arousal mechanism in humans. This is a critical point that must be understood. Another point is that reptilians and their alien minions are able to keep a kidnapped person celibate for long periods of time.

. It is known that reptilians alter the sense of smell of abducted females to such an extent that they will react negatively and be immediately repelled by the scent of human male pheromones. Similarly, a male abductee with an altered endocrine system can emit pheromones that will literally repel women. This is not an assumption or speculation.

Therefore, we have abducted males whose libido can be manipulated by reptilians at will and who are forced into long periods of celibacy without being aware of it. This paves the way for astral dreamscape manipulations that could lead these individuals to consciously or unconsciously adopt an alternative lifestyle.

A kidnapped man will find himself in an astral dream environment filled with high levels of sexual energy. He will be aroused while reptilians manipulate his libido. The kidnapped man will find himself in a bedroom environment. Most of the time, the bed will be large and circular. Eventually, there may be one or two beautiful women lying on it. As he approaches the women, they begin to assume highly provocative poses and positions on the bed. The man will find himself extremely aroused. He may begin to hear telepathic suggestions encouraging him to engage in intercourse with one of the women.

He will position himself in such a way as to penetrate the woman. THE MOMENT THE WOMAN FALLS INTO HIS GRIP, SHE FEELS A SHARP PAIN IN HER VAGINA AND A CRAWLING CREATURE SODOMISES HER. At this point, the male who has been abducted often wakes up from the pain he feels. He senses a repulsive, crawling energy in the bedroom.

and feels this energy as if it has permeated his entire being, but now it is leaving his body. The nauseating energy seems to be hovering directly above him, but slowly begins to dissipate and eventually disappears. What just happened?

He can dream and reflect. His pain and discomfort are real enough, but he may not be able to relate his discomfort to the unusual erotic "dream" he just saw. Shortly afterwards, the kidnapped man has another dream. This time, he may be wandering around a large, sparsely furnished house with several rooms. He may enter a living room and see a very attractive woman wearing lingerie sitting on a chaise longue. There may be other people wandering around the house. The man becomes

aroused and the half-naked woman invites him to have sex, but he refuses because the real other people wandering around the house.

He is reluctant to engage in sexual intercourse with a woman. Eventually, he succumbs to the woman's seductiveness and begins to kiss and caress her. He assumes a sexually provocative position on the floor or on top of the lazy boy. He positions himself as if he is going to have sex with a "woman" (as we will see later, these women are often not women at all) and once again, the moment he enters the woman's vagina, he feels intense pain in his anus, as if he is being penetrated by a reptile. The reptile perpetrating the sexual abuse is typically invisible during these activities.

Once again, the man who was startled wakes up immediately. Once again, the room and his body are filled with this disgusting, tingling energy that seems to be seeping out of his pores. This time he is anxious because this is happening to him for the second time. He knows that something is happening, but he cannot understand exactly what it is. He is anxious, but even when he is awake, he begins to experience certain feelings and sensations. He may begin to wonder what it feels like to engage in homosexual activity, but he quickly dismisses the thought. Random thoughts may come to his mind about how pain could be transformed into pleasure if a method were developed or introduced to fill the void between the two. Of course, these are not his ideas.

The reptilian "families" telepathically suggest this to him. In a synchronous manner, he may be exposed to certain types of literature or films that approve or legitimise this type of lifestyle in his mind. The man who was abducted too late finds himself in another "dream." He finds himself once again in an erotic dreamscape with one or more willing partners. Women once again take certain positions to facilitate sexual intercourse. By now, the abductee, due to his previous experiences in the astral dream landscape that he can now remember, consciously or unconsciously, is unable to engage in heterosexual intercourse because of what the reptilians did to him in the past.

You have associated heterosexual relationships with pain. They may be reluctant to engage in sexual relations because they fear the possible consequences of heterosexual relationships and the pain that may result. This is an absolutely essential point to understand: the concept of heterosexual relationships has been manipulated in the minds of men in such a way that it is associated with PAIN. Now the kidnapped man is reluctant to engage in heterosexual intercourse. However, he is still in a highly aroused state. The women are there and he is telepathically encouraged to engage in sexual activity with them. Thus, the kidnapped man reaches a compromise. Instead of having sexual intercourse with the women, he decides to penetrate their orifices with his fingers.

So he inserts his fingers into one of the women's vaginas and simultaneously feels pain in his anus! He quickly pulls his fingers out and realises that the entity behind him is simultaneously pulling its member out of his anus.

Shortly afterwards, he realises that he can control the speed and depth of his penetration by inserting his fingers into the woman's vagina. His actions with the woman appear to be synchronised with the anal

Meanwhile, he is receiving telepathic suggestions encouraging him to comply. "Keep going, you know you really want to do this" or "it's just a dream, keep going, nothing will happen to you" or "it doesn't hurt that much, keep going, it's getting better." This may continue for a short time, but then he stops either because he feels disgusted or because he reaches a certain pain threshold. The next time he finds himself in the dream scene, he may find himself with women again, but during the activity, one or all of the women "change shape" into a hermaphroditic type, i.e., with both male and female sexual organs.

This "shape change" occurs when he is in a highly aroused state. This transformation can occur when he inserts his fingers into the woman's vagina or anus. Sometimes the abducted male may be startled by this sudden situation for a moment, but due to the conditioning in the dream landscape and the telepathic suggestions and erotic homosexual images in his mind during normal wakefulness, he may decide to continue the sexual activity. The reptilian entities will continue to encourage him to continue this activity and may even urge him to try other sexual activities with the hermaphrodite. Soon, whether in this dream experience or the next, the hermaphrodites may completely transform into males. The reptile that sodomised the abducted male may also materialise in the visual spectrum, but as a male instead of a reptile. This may occur later if desired. All of this has come true over weeks, months, and years. By now, the man has lost interest in heterosexual relationships. If the reptilians intend to turn this person into a skilled practitioner of sadomasochism and discipline, they will engage in such activities.

They will begin to emphasise this in the mental images they receive during astral dreamscapes and while consciously awake. The abducted male may have been sodomised quite violently

Reptilians have been described in some of these dream scenario plots as wearing jackets made entirely of nailed skin. The reader should understand that, despite all the propaganda supported by the hive mind puppets, the reptilians are deeply entrenched in the lower chakras of existence. These are beings that are definitely directed to sexually control humans and, if given the

opportunity, manipulate every aspect of their existence. The manipulation of humans' astral dreamscapes is only one aspect of their methodology.

— We haven't even discussed the relationship between crystal meth and

It exists with reptiles. Crystal meth and krank have a "sympathetic resonance" with reptiles. Have you ever wondered why so many aggressive and speed-obsessed individuals get involved in chaos and acts of sexual violence? The reason is that the increasing use of such amphetamines leads the user to become the "Main Computer" for a reptilian entity.

The landlord uses the tenant as a tool to create all kinds of chaos, sexual violence, and perversion in the community. In fact, crystal meth and crack use are a fast track to being hosted by a reptilian entity. Forget about occult rituals and group meditations in vortex areas. This is the best (or worst) way to become a full-fledged reptilian host. I spoke with a mental health professional who told me that many of the people at the state hospital where this individual works He said that they were speed freaks who secretly spoke of "spirits" that told them to commit crimes. Many people who used Krank admitted that their sexual desires became increasingly perverted over time. They began visiting child pornography sites on the internet or started mentally sexualising women through sadomasochism and bondage and discipline practices. Below, I will discuss in more detail how some of the abductees were turned into pedophiles by reptilians, but this provides a good opportunity to discuss how reptilians and their alien vassals to keep humans addicted to specific substance dependencies.

## DRUGS IN DREAMS

In my previous articles, I mentioned that substance addiction was encouraged among those who were abducted by reptilians. If witchcraft is called by another name, it is still witchcraft. Witchcraft, in its narrowest sense, refers to the use of natural or artificial substances by humans to achieve a certain level of consciousness as a means of establishing and maintaining contact with non-human intelligences. Now, the manipulation of astral dreamscapes involves abductees of both genders using various substances, including but not limited to alcohol, crystal meth, crack, cocaine, and marijuana.

I will show how it can be used to make people addicted to drugs. If a person who has been missing has stopped drinking alcohol for a while, they may see dreams in which they are drinking. Not just beer, but whiskey. The Dreamscape environment can be simulated to look like a favourite bar or

venue. During this dreamscape experience, t h e a b d u c t e e may be drinking with people who look like old drinking buddies they haven't seen in years. They may wake up in the morning with a hangover or a severe headache. The ritualistic aspect of marijuana use is exploited to a great extent by reptilians in the astral dreamscape. T h e a b d u c t e e will find themselves in a dream where they have returned to a "party house" they used to hang out at when they were young. Once again, the reptilians have scanned their memories and know exactly how to create a reasonable copy of this party house.

Everything will be simulated, including the Led Zeppelin posters on the wall. The people who were kidnapped will be there as they appeared years ago, along with their party friends. This is where the ritualistic aspect of pot use comes into play. T h e kidnapped p e r s o n will find a bag of marijuana in their pocket. They will take it out and begin the ritual of removing the seeds and stems, or, depending on the quality of the pottery, they will take out a small pair of scissors and begin cutting the buds. Every nuance of the shared rolling or pipe-filling ritual is recreated in minute detail. Finally, the group gathers in a circle and begins the ritual of smoking the marijuana and spreading it around. The duration of these experiences is such that, as if they were happening in real life, every smoker eagerly awaits the next pot hit. T h e p e r s o n who was drugged wakes up a short time later (this is usually done in the late morning, so the memory is still fresh) and may feel high for a few minutes. The reason they feel good, even if only for a moment, is the reptiles.

They manipulate brain chemistry to simulate the feeling of being under the influence of a drug. They even inject the drug into sleeping people or administer it in other ways. There are cases where Barbara Bartholic recalled seeing the abductee wake up with powder under their nose or grey substances injected into them, and s h e s t a t e d t h a t they were injected with Crank! For this and many other reasons, crystal meth and Crank are among the hardest drugs to quit. When someone is high, they resonate at a different frequency than usual. An excessively nervous, crazy energy seeps from the crank user, greedily absorbed by all reptilians inside or outside the visible spectrum. Speed makes people paranoid and easy to manipulate. Some crazy users have deviant sexual thoughts and desires.

begins to develop and they may start acting accordingly. In some cases, crank users find it almost impossible to stay away from child pornography sites on the internet. Crank users are driven to create a highly dramatic and tense environment for other family members at home by becoming violent and unpredictable. The spouses or girlfriends of these strange users have described how they suddenly realised that the person they were living with was "not the man they married." This happens so often that it cannot be attributed to a mere hundredth monkey effect. It is more like a hundredth reptile hosteffect. The woman described her moody boyfriend as

or his wife's "own" spouse, which he wanted to try out, which were extremely perverted sexual desires. He will realise that he has arrived. "He is not the man I married." Undoubtedly. When the speed user decides to stop using the drug, specially prepared astral dreamscape manipulation kicks in to keep him crazy or on crystal meth. There is no need to dwell on this; let us simply state that the dream landscape ensures the user always finds themselves in a situation where they are either using the sedative themselves or have access to it at all times.

Whether sitting in a dream-like car park, theatre, park or classroom, the former user will always see their preferred drug in their hand. It won't be long before the drug user starts using again in the "real world" and the whole miserable cycle begins again.

#### ASTRA DREAM IN A PEDOPHILIC FANTASY

Paedophilia is encouraged, as mentioned above. A man may find himself in an erotic dream scenario with a woman. He begins to caress and fondle her. He is in a highly aroused state. The woman he is with manages to lay him on his back and climbs on top of him while he is completely aroused.

However, when the woman mounts him and the man enters her vagina, the woman turns into a small child. Sometimes the woman turns into the man's own daughter. At other times, the man may kiss a woman and show her affection, and then the woman turns into a young girl. The man will be shocked by this sudden change and will recoil. Meanwhile, a voice in his mind will encourage him to continue looking at the young child. The voice will say, "Continue. This is just a dream."

He will say things like, "Go ahead, no one will know." The male erogenous zone is constantly manipulated by reptilians to keep him in a highly aroused state. When a woman is abducted, she may have an erotic dream about her "ideal man" or someone she is in love with in real life. dream about the "ideal man" or someone she is in love with in real life. One thing leads to another and

Just before the dreamer begins to perform oral sex on the man, the man transforms into a young boy or, in some cases, his own son. There are countless variations of this astral dreamscape manipulation. Suffice it to say that all of this is intended to encourage the person to begin indulging in paedophilia.

#### ENHANCED AWARENESS IS HINDERING THE WORK

I found this fascinating insight in Sun Tzu's classic book "The Art of War," interpreted and translated by General Samuel B. Griffith, USMC (retired).

"All wars are based on deception. A skilled general must be a master of complementary simulation and duplicity; while creating forms to surprise and mislead the enemy, he conceals his true intentions and ultimate goals. When possible, he feigns weakness; when near, he appears distant; when distant, he is near. He moves abstractly, like a ghost in starlight, uncertain and inaudible. His primary target is the mind of the opposing commander; victory is a product of his creative imagination. Sun Tzu understood that the indispensable preliminary preparations for war are to attack the enemy's mind.

General Griffith might have also written about Astral Dreamscape Manipulation by the Reptilians. All the methods mentioned above have been repeatedly used by the Reptilians and their alien vassals.

Those who have not experienced nausea or migraine headaches and have actually completed this study now have the information they need to protect themselves from this form of manipulation and behavioural conditioning.

Intelligence, especially operational intelligence, is worthless if it does not reach the people who need it most. History has proven this time and again. Reptilians emerge at night to attack us and manipulate us in the astral dream world. As Mao put it:

"While people sleep, reptilians attack. When we are awake, reptilians retreat."

The tide has turned. More and more spiritual warfare is awakening to the reality of reptilian feudalism. Our ability to fight for something approaching equality with the reptilians in the astral dreamscape is becoming more apparent every night. My team and I will continue to provide operational intelligence to those who have been abducted, with a growing sense of awareness. I assure readers that they will not find this kind of information at a UFO conference unless my colleagues or I participate. The UFO Research Community is a reptilian fortress, polluted with hive mind puppets spewing clichés with boring regularity. Our team has decided to bypass the mainstream UFO community and bring this information directly to the people. So beware of the filthy reptilian vagabonds in the UFO research community and the astral dream world. We will expose what you are. For a reptilian reptilian hive mind puppet, the TRUTH is like sunlight to a vampire.













Corinna: Eve, when did you first begin researching the topic of UFOs and aliens, and when did you first come across "love bite cases"?

Havva: Throughout my life, I have been interested in "aliens" and had a pure hope that they were here to help us in our spiritual evolution. In the late 1970s, after reading books by Bud Hopkins, Missing Time, Intruders, etc., I realised that some of my experiences in life were classic alien abductions. Since then, I have sought out numerous books on ETs, UFO abductions, and spirituality. It wasn't until the mid-1990s that I came across the "I o v e bite" syndrome, which was explained to me by Barbara Bartholic, an experienced abduction researcher and hypnotherapist. Dr. Beni met Barbara Bartholic through Karla Turner's work. At that time, there were several people in my support group who believed they were experiencing what they called "manipulated relationships" with extraterrestrial beings. abducted individuals who were experiencing what they believed to be "manipulated relationships" by alien entities.

Corinna: What kind of beings do you think aliens are, where are they from, and what do they primarily want?

Havva: Alien species are diverse. There are small Greys, Insects (predatory locust-like creatures), grey-skinned and brown-skinned Grey humanoids, short black-headed troll-like creatures, lizard-like reptiles, and humans.

The Scandinavian types, long black Greys, Long Whites, large Dragon-like beings, and cloaked hooded beings with red glowing snake-like eyes - these could be a type of Reptilian species. Reports exist of dark "shadow people," dark energy "droplets," light orbs, and various other ethereal

interdimensional beings that may not be extraterrestrial or entities capable of physically escaping us. Extraterrestrials could originate from different time lines, locations, or dimensions within or outside our solar system and galaxy. Some interdimensional beings may be what shamans refer to as the "upper world" or "lower world." Reptilians are said to live in underground caves in their own world. Other ETs are said to come from Sirius, Zeta Reticuli, Alpha Centauri, etc.

It is believed to be true. However, there is no evidence to support these claims. From abduction reports, I believe that the Greys (at least those who conduct genetic, medical, and emotional experiments) and many Reptilians are searching for a subtlety that extends to human prana and "kundalini sexual energy." If we look deeply into the energetic and spiritual aspects of abduction activities, we can see that there is something deeper going on. "This is what love bites" dramas led me to this assumption. Primitive creative energy can be produced from a person's emotional and physical body through the strengthening of sexual and kundalini energy pathways.

Corinna: What do you think about the views of some UFO researchers who say that this is not an extraterrestrial phenomenon, but rather an ancient daemonic (demonic) phenomenon, and that there is an unknown control mechanism working behind it for its own interests?

Eve: I believe there is a lot of truth to this basic claim. However, it is best to avoid simple black-and-white assumptions about complex "alien" beings. Based on my own experiences and observations of other abductees and genuine spiritual seekers, I believe that the "spiritual war" manifests itself in abductions and the "intervention" syndrome.

There is something true about it. In *Love Bite*, I describe the events before and after a kidnapped person searches for the truth about their own experiences. The process of awareness, aliens...

There are obvious and subtle interventions by invisible forces to counteract our existence and our instincts. It is like a game, or as Barbara Bartholic puts it, "This is a big Nintendo game." If there is one researcher I would like to comment on, it is the brilliant Gnostic scientist John Lash. Mr. Lash has written numerous books and articles on ancient Coptic Gnostic beliefs about the "Archons," described as an "alien force" that infects the human mind with ideological viruses that divert the human mind from our true human potential. This is realised primarily through delusional beliefs about theology. This Archontic attack manifests itself in four fundamental ways: religious ideology, mental syntax, the power of suggestion, and direct secret agreements (abductions). In James' *First Apocalypse* (a treatise in the Nag Hammadi Library), encounters with ET-like beings describing them, sometimes with explicit advice on how to deal with these entities and passages containing "Archontic manipulation." The ancient Gnostics were aware not only of the "Archontic

invasion" but also of the possibility of humans becoming completely "Archontized." This observation parallels the excessive enthusiasm of some contactees and excessively enthusiastic religious and UFO cult groups, who exhibit a tendency to be greatly influenced by reptilian and Draconian entities and even to be "hosted" by them. More

They envy our humanity because of our age. The power of our human nature, exists within us.

According to Gnostic legend, the Archons are a type of inorganic beings produced abnormally by the influence of Aeon Sophia on atomic matter before she returned to the world. (Gaia myth). They are called Archons because they are from the Earth and the solar system.

They appeared before evolution, but they did not emerge directly from Pleroma as humanity did. In a sense, they are our relatives, but they do not possess the fundamental kindness, goodness, and intelligence—the creative divine intelligence—that we do.

Unlike the mental fantasies and tricks that the Archons are known to be quite good at, humanity possesses the creative imagination known as *epinoia*. For example, aliens use mind control and virtual reality in abductions. In my opinion, aliens who control love obsessions, where emotional drama reaches its peak, try to create the power of the kundalini serpent in the abductee and then draw this energy for their own use. In a way, it seems as though they are trying to mimic what sacred sexuality and tantra create: supernatural powers and "siddhis." The ancient Gnostics, who were aware of and understood the "Archontic Game Plan," knew that if they could raise and nourish their own kundalini serpent powers through spiritual practice and sacred sexuality, they would be able to overcome the interference of foreign powers. In the Gospel of Philip (passage 70), it is stated that "the foreign powers are perfect."

They cannot see those who wear light, and therefore they cannot control them." In other words, the initiates of sacred sexuality can overcome the influence of the Archons (read about the Reptilians and Dracos).

Those who produce errors in our minds and threaten to take control of our bodies. John Lash, in the article mentioned above, writes, "The Archons use a lot of bluff and bravado. They influence our minds to make us believe that they can do much more than they actually can, but by believing this, we unknowingly surrender our power to them. As a result, they find a way to deal with us because we betray our own potential. That is why the Archons claim to rule over humanity and even claim to be our creators." In contemporary terms, we could call them "posers." And those who are easily manipulated and "Archontized" are what I call "muppetized."

Corinna: Can you briefly describe what it's like to live on your own?

Eve: A brief explanation is difficult, but I will try! My experiences with the paranormal and interdimensional visits began very early in my life, even before I started walking, when I was nine months old. One of my earliest memories is watching my two sisters playing in our backyard when they got ant poison on them, and I was hovering above the ground. I tried to warn them not to go in, but they couldn't hear me. Later, my mother told me that my sisters had to be taken to the hospital because they had eaten the ant poison and needed to have their stomachs pumped.

When I told my mother that I saw them being poisoned and that I tried to warn them, she said, "That's impossible! You were only nine months old and couldn't even walk yet." But I remember it



clearly, and I was experiencing a completely conscious out-of-body experience. The alien visits began when I was at least four years old, and I clearly remember a lost-in-time experience in the backyard while playing on a swing set with a friend, with both of our mothers watching us. A large jet flew very slowly and hovered above me, and I was excited because I could see it and proud because I wasn't afraid. (Of course, jets don't fly low over gardens, and it wasn't a jet.) My friend on the swing set was terrified and screamed hysterically about the big jet flying over our garden. I ran to tell my mother, and she and my friend's mother froze and didn't move or say anything, as if they were in a trance. Finally, I ran away after my friend. At the end of the day, I wanted to tell my father excitedly about the big jet in our garden, but my mother seemed to have been "ordered" not to talk about it.

He continued to interrupt me. Throughout my entire adult life, there were occasional visits, but as I engaged in more spiritual practices and inner work, the unauthorized visits decreased.

And of course, I experienced an "alien love bite"—a planned love obsession with another "abductee." It was one of the deepest and most painful emotional experiences of my life. This was the inspiration for my book, "Love Bite: Alien Intervention in Human Love Relationships."

Corinna: In your intriguing book, "The Love Bite," you discuss how aliens interfere with human romantic relationships. That's a very frightening thought. What are some typical signs that something like this is happening?

Eve: In my book, I describe in detail the signs and symptoms of being in a possible love relationship with aliens. Basically, if you are a child who has had multiple encounters in your life and family line, seen UFOs, lost time, experienced déjà vu of having known and been with this "partner" before, felt love at first sight, encountered paranormal events and synchronicities surrounding your chosen alien partner, had vivid dreams about your partner before meeting them, experienced "astral sex" sensations, and felt connected to your partner during these experiences.

Dreams, a strong empathic and even telepathic connection with a romantic partner, an obsession with finding this partner and being with them at any cost. Later, if the obsession turns into a relationship, it can suddenly take a turn when the other partner is taken out of the picture, usually after an alien visit or abduction. Most of the time, the feelings are at least mutual for a while. This can go on for months or years and involve multiple "chosen by aliens"

It can happen with your soulmate. This is a high-drama, emotional rollercoaster ride filled with paranormal and psychic effects, and the affected person may be left feeling exhausted. While aliens give you telepathic instructions and even subconscious suggestions to do things you wouldn't

normally do with this person, you may be guided to meet a targeted partner and interact with them. During the high drama of the I o v e connection, alien visits and paranormal events escalate.

Corinna: Why is that? Are aliens, whether good or bad, targeting a certain overwhelming emotion?

Eve: I think aliens will try to influence people who are susceptible to our lack of awareness and spiritual power. Whatever happens, there is also a genetic factor at play here. Physical abductions are the most obvious aspect of an alien invasion. There are more subtle levels of alien intervention in human affairs, and as awareness and paranormal perception levels increase, we will begin to see a greater

picture begins to emerge, just as the ancient Gnostics warned us about the Archons. When I say "aliens," keep in mind that I am referring only to those who are involved in the violation of our rights and forced abductions. One of these fundamental rights is the right to live without being subjected to unauthorised It is to be aware of our own awareness of their entry. I am not referring to benevolent angels, interdimensional beings, or even benevolent ETs. You will recognise them by what they do; this is a practical rule. However, this also depends on the individual's level of awareness and how their religious beliefs may lead them to see themselves as victims of "alien perpetrators." Generally speaking, "negative aliens" seek to take from us what they cannot produce on their own.

ç alışacaklar: a deep emotional connection with the divine source through kundalini awakening and primal creative love energy. They tend to lack empathy, which causes them to feed on high drama as if it were a drug they desperately need. a drug. Beings deeply connected to divine love and intelligence do not need to be vampires of human prana. Negative beings and evil sorcerers do that. Benevolent beings are here to expand our awareness.

They will move in compassionate ways, they will not close it, or try to make us worship them as gods. According to my observations, if aliens or whoever is behind this image is moving, there are several reasons to bring two people together:

To collect the energy produced through high emotional drama and sexual kundalini arousal.

- For example, while searching for the truth in order to learn what happened to those who were killed, they are led into a wild chase, an emotional roller coaster ride in the guise of a love affair - or they break up. The impulse to disrupt is what drives many researchers and those who seek to "disrupt alien programming."
- For reproductive purposes, meaning the couple has children as desired by the aliens.
- In Milab cases, a love bite can be used to raise kundalini, so that...

How many people with paranormal and psychic abilities are developed before being sent to "mind- controlled operations"?

Corinna: Is love, true love, developing under the influence of alien power?

Havva: That's an amazing question. I believe love is real; no matter how two people come together, they have a very powerful bond between them. What's disturbing is that the aliens seem to have no defence against these intrigues, and how easy it is for them to manipulate us, just like in . One People can close themselves off from others by leaving them in unrequited love for years. In the Ted Rice case, it was revealed that aliens transferred some of Jill's heart chakra energy to Ted's heart centre, creating a powerful heart connection between Ted and his partner Jill. This process was not reversed, and the result was a powerful l o v e try to bring certain people together based on past-

It can be observed as a type of energy sprout connected to each other. Thus, when aliens match two people, they seek powerful past life connections through the energy body.

This special person who has been abducted is told that not all of the love connections they bring together will be successful. In other words, in this case, when someone is paired with a targeted partner who has a past life karmic connection, we can say that the love and connection between them is real. The connection has been "assisted."

Corinna: Does being "bitten" for a relationship mean that it is "meant to be" by a higher power?

Eve: I believe that all events in our lives are somehow caused by previous conditions, whether karmic or current life circumstances. From a loving perspective, we can say that all events in our lives happen for us to learn more and become more aware. However, this does not mean that the perpetrator, abuser, or unpleasant person in our lives did what they did for our "good." They are perpetrators; snakes are snakes, wolves are wolves, and aliens are aliens. Depending on where they are spiritually, they have their own motives for doing what they do. What matters is our intention and the purity of our heart to learn greater w i s d o m . When we make this spiritual choice, the greater Universal power aligns with us to create conditions for us to learn more. In my own

experiences with extraterrestrials, as I shifted to a more powerful perspective, the victimhood in my life regarding extraterrestrials and other relationships diminished. The aliens would shift their strategies from physical abductions to more "dream hijacking" in an attempt to destroy my self-confidence and trust. Or the aliens would mess with other people, such as my family or friends. If I felt bad about myself and my sense of power, they had a bigger stronghold in my life.

Corinna: Can a relationship like this, where you fight for it no matter what, really be a good relationship? Or does it have to end badly and dramatically?

Eve: Again, the success of a romantic relationship, regardless of any external interference, depends on the wisdom and inner strength of each partner. Love is real and available to us.

advantage. If we are both aware of what we are dealing with, we can choose to love each other and not allow "alien manipulation" to get in our way. The problem is that one partner is usually more aware than the other. Or one partner is so unaware and easily manipulated by their own weaknesses that it is not worth pursuing the relationship.

Powerful and selfless true love also knows that leaving a partner who we know will be unhealthy for us is the wisest choice. The most powerful love relationships are those in which you can practise sacred sexuality and tantra. (But watch out for the reptiles and dragons in your tail! Spiritual protection is strongly recommended!) On my website, there is an interview with

Kundra, who experienced the ability to transmit shakti energy through tantric means. A

As a side note, I have observed that the more psychically gifted a person is, the more targeted they are by aliens, if they are capable of doing so. This also applies to Milabs. Milabs are real aliens who have been abducted by military/human (secret government) abductors. These individuals are sheep who have been infiltrated as agents into deep black operations because of their secret paranormal abilities, such as telekinesis, remote viewing, telepathic communication, etc. Milabs are often targeted in love triangles

Corinna: Don't most people have issues in relationships? How do you tell the difference?

Eve: Most people already experience significant difficulties in relationships, and when you add in an alien or MILAB abduction, this increases significantly. With a few abductees, it increases significantly. With a few abductees, it increases significantly. With a few abductees, it increases significantly. With a few abductees, it increases significantly. With

. Those who have been abducted tend to have a lifestyle that benefits aliens or to have alien observers who keep them in a relationship.

Depending on what the aliens want, their relationship choices will determine how much power they have. If they want the abductee or militiaman to remain unaware, ignorant, and in a state of chaos and partial disintegration, then t h e a b d u c t e e matched with a wonderful spouse, marrying, and having children. These abductees do not see themselves as victims and prefer to refer to t h o s e w h o contact or experiment on them a s come to light. This may be a strategy employed by the aliens.

It is time when they may begin to act in ways that will prevent those who have been abducted from realising the true nature of their experiences. Again, when I say this, I am only referring to deceitful aliens.

I have met many abductees who have had both positive and negative encounters with various beings. I have come to believe that, regardless of what they choose to believe, if there is a pure intention to seek the truth, then the Universe responds with helpers from various realms. These helpers, It helps people who are searching for the truth to become more conscious and liberated. This sometimes leads to conflicts with other aliens.

Corinna: The idea that unknown intelligent beings manipulate our emotions, love, and behaviour shows that there is no real free will—at least not in the sense that we understand it.

"The abductees." Do you think these people's lives could be completely under the control of an alien mind, as if they were being taken over without their knowledge?

Eve: I think our freedom depends on our level of awareness and the purity of our intentions. The less aware we are, the less control we have when it comes to alien intervention. When it comes to mind control techniques, I think aliens are superior, and yes, m a n y are under their "spell." Based on my own learning experiences, the more aware I am and the more I challenge the mind games of aliens, the more I have retained my power. (Or at least that's what I think!) Physical alien interactions are only the tip of the iceberg in terms of their impact on humanity. Our perceptions are being shifted towards the supernatural. As we evolve, we begin to see much more. It is our own belief systems that trap us into giving our power away. Even if this is true, it does not mean that we should not show compassion to those who appear to have been more severely damaged by aliens. Such experiences can happen to anyone, even the best of us.

Corinna: What advice would you give to all those affected, especially those suffering from sudden unrequited love?

Eve: Whether we have been abducted or not, we may have "unrequited" relationships and loves. It hurts like hell, but we can open our eyes to the illusions that cause the pain in the first place. Of course, it's much more than an illusion, and most of us who are lost were born into a family where visits were made, sometimes over several generations. We must be willing to look at "what is" rather than what we want to believe. And let it go. I wish it were easier. There is a saying, "It is better to have loved and lost than never to have loved at all." Looking at it from the positive side, after experiencing a love relationship controlled by aliens once, you can recognise another one and thus prevent the next one from hurting you as much.

You may not allow it to affect you. Our greatest enemy is not aliens, but our fear of sharing our experiences and thus remaining isolated, ridiculed and rejected. For me, it was worth trying to open up and share about my love bite. I met wonderful people who will be my friends for life.

Corinna: I find the book—the whole subject—very disturbing, and I'm not hearing it for the first time—but I'm part of this subject. What did your family—your circle of friends—say? How did "outsiders" react?

Eve: Well, strangers who haven't experienced or heard about it will probably shake their heads and think you're crazy. Fortunately, my immediate family accepted and supported my book. Most of the time, the people who will believe it are those who have had the experience or know someone who has.

Even perceiving what aliens do requires undistracted focus and awareness .

Unfortunately, the main focus of ufology is only on physical evidence, which never takes us to the next level we need to be at, which is actually dealing with aliens.

The Mandaean believe that  
Abraham, Moses, Jesus, and  
Muhammad were nothing  
more than false messengers;  
they accept John the Baptist  
as God's most honourable  
messenger  
. The rejection of the claim that Jesus is the  
Messiah in the Mandaean tradition  
messiah claim, that Jesus is the  
Deceiving Messiah, and that this  
is

.  
According to the Mandaean  
tradition, John came to Jerusalem  
and exposed Jesus as a fraud;

This event, which is reflected in the  
New Testament, is that Yahya sent  
a message from prison saying that  
he no longer believed that Isa was  
the Messiah and asking whether he  
himself was the Messiah. The other  
is predictable. One of the religious  
texts says that John the Baptist  
called Isa "...and gathered the  
people around him and spoke of  
his death, saying

He tells how he took some of the secrets of the (sacred) meal and fled from eating it. And he gathered  
a people to himself and was called the False Messiah. And he led them all astray and distorted the  
words of life, turning them into darkness, and even those whom I counted as mine he made like  
himself. And he overturned all the rituals. And he and his brother are sitting on Mount Sinai, and he  
is gathering all the races to himself and leading them astray, and he is gathering a people to himself,  
and they are called Christians.

According to the Mandaeans, John the Baptist, before ascending to the House of the True God, unmasked the Greek Messiah, who confessed to being one of the Seven deceiving planets—he was Mercury! This is incorrect.

Jesus was actually identified with Luciferian Venus, the Morning Star. Apparently, the Mandaeans partially identify the Christian Jesus with the apostle Paul. This is because it is stated in the Acts of the Apostles that Paul was Mercury. The basic doctrine of Mandaeism is characterised by nine attributes that appear in various forms in other Gnostic sects. The first is a supreme, formless Being. The second is the dualistic nature of theology; Mandaeans believe in a Father and Mother, Light and darkness. Syzygy is found in nearly all cosmic forms throughout Mandaean teachings. Counter -

The types that create a world of ideas form the THIRD common feature. The FOURTH, the soul, is described by the Mandeners as an exile who must find the path to the Supreme Being, its origin. FIFTH, the Mandeners teach that the planets and stars have a significant influence on destiny and are shaped as various final destinations after death.

SIXTH, a saviour spirit, is tasked with helping the soul on its journey back to the Supreme Being and, ultimately, helping the soul on its journey through the false "worlds of light" after death. The SEVENTH

characteristic of Mandala beliefs consists of a cult language made up of symbols and metaphors; in this language, ideas and qualities about religions are personified through compositions. EIGHTH

- The division of rituals and mysteries performed to help and purify the soul. According to the Mandaean holy book, the purpose of these rituals is to enable the soul to be reborn as a spiritual body and to enable the soul's ascent from the material world to the heavens. NINTH, the Mandaeans practise a religion of Great Secrecy. The full explanation of the previous characteristics is reserved exclusively for the initiated members of the Mandaean faith, who are deemed capable of fully and preserve it. While some Gnostic sects of antiquity did not believe in marriage and procreation, the Mandaeans actually marry and have children. Subsequently, the importance of family values and ethical integrity

The age of the Mandaean Gnostics is also held in high regard. An interesting note about the Mandaean faith is that, although they agree with other Gnostic sects that the world was created as a prison and is ruled as such, they do not view the world as cruel and inhospitable as other Gnostics do.



They believe that God is the king of light living in the highest world. The lower worlds, including the world, are the home of an evil female spirit called the Spirit, and have given birth to countless spiritual beings, some good and some evil, but especially the Twelve, identified with the Zodiac, and the Seven, identified with the seven planets.

Thus, between God and this world, there are degrees of ages called Utras, the highest of which is the Bright Abel. A reflection of God

Abathur gave birth to Ptahil [cf. Ptah, the Egyptian god of architects], the creator of the world. The world is a dark place created from the black waters of Ruha, , but the waters did not solidify due to a small light provided by Bright Abel

. He also provided Adam's soul from the Treasure of Life. The Spirit is easily seen in Genesis as the breath of God and the foundation of the Holy Spirit (= Paraclete/Logos).

In Aramaic, it means "wind." It is a feminine name, so it can easily be seen as a feminine principle and logically corresponds to the place of a Goddess (Mother, Father, Son) in the Catholic Trinity.

They think that the LORD is an evil god. They see themselves as directly opposing Yahweh. They twist the stories of the Old Testament so that all the people who were supposedly killed by Yahweh for their sins become devout Mandeans killed by an evil god. They see the people destroyed by the Flood, along with the people of Sodom and Gomorrah, as Mandeans, and

the ancient Egyptians who opposed Moses in the Exodus story. The evil rulers of the earthly realm and the lower heavens, the Archons, prevent the soul from reuniting with the supreme God through the heavenly spheres

. The body is a tomb (soma sema), the material world is a prison. The soul is an exiled prisoner on earth. The entire visible world is corrupt and will eventually be destroyed. Only the Righteous, by remaining virtuous at all times, performing the prescribed ritual ceremonies, and acquiring revealed knowledge, can save their souls.



Unknown, but clues can be found in Mandæan books, their rituals, and beliefs. Mandæan (Mandayya) comes from the Aramaic word Manda, meaning "knowledge," and is synonymous with Gnosis, suggesting that Mandæanism is a remnant of Gnosticism, and much of Mandæan cosmology seems to hark back to Gnostic ideas. However, it is of interest to us because there is a possibility that the sect actually originated from John the Baptist, thus offering a different perspective on the founding of Christianity.

With typical Christian arrogance and scientific ignorance, the Mandæan traditions about John are described by them as "confused."

The Mandaean are an interesting sect that has been largely neglected. They are a sect named after St. John the Baptist, who was considered by some Christians to be a false messiah, but who they respected. They call themselves Mandæans and are an ancient religious sect. The Mandæan tradition preserves traces of the earliest forms of pre-Christian gnosis. More importantly, they look back to an even older tradition that is claimed to be purer and wiser than that of the Jews. They belong to the Essenes, who are known to have had a significant influence on a small number of people around the world. The Mandæan tradition rejects the Christian claim to messiahship, saying that Jesus was the False Messiah and that this came from John himself. They accept that Jesus was baptised by John, but in a mystical

An explanation is provided. Isa, who answered John's test questions with a deep moral understanding, is not portrayed as ignorant. The origins of the Mandaean tradition are definitely in Jerusalem in Judea, and it is claimed that John had a deep knowledge of the inner meaning of the Law. For the Mandaean, Allah (Alaha) is the False God, the True God is Mana, but the Mandaean appear to be like the Sabians, who are the Baptisers of the Qur'an.

They perform detailed baptismal ceremonies every day before sunrise in all religious circumstances. Their attachment to these purifications gave them the name Subba or Sabians, meaning Baptisers. It is said that the Essenes welcomed them with pleasure.

The rising of the sun with ceremony and prayer. Note that Epiphanius identified the Nazarenes with the "Daily Baptisers" (Hemerobaptists). John the Baptist himself, while still a child, was baptised by God in the form of Manda d'Hayye and then performed miracles of healing through baptism. In a narrative in the Holy Book of Ginza, John baptised Manda d'Hayye, the true Messiah. Mandæan ablutions, which they despised (like Christians), had to be performed in running water, not still water, and had to be called "yardna" (a word with the same consonants as "Jordan"). Moreover, these were not a single immersion through initiation, as in Christianity, but repeated immersions. This is also common ground with the Essenes, the difference being that Jesus' converts decided that there was not enough time for them to be fully initiated into the Essene practices, so the first baptism had to be sufficient, provided that repentance was sincere. The Day of God's Vengeance was very near.

Mandan Beliefs

Mandæan cosmology sounds Gnostic. God is the King of Light, who lives in the highest world. The lower worlds, including the world we live in, are the home of an evil spirit called the Soul, which has given birth to countless spiritual beings, some good and some evil, but especially those associated with the Zodiac.

Identical corpses Twelve and seven planets are identical corpses Seven is seven. [Face the seven deadly sins]. In other words, between God and this world there are degrees of beings called Utralār [=God's messengers].

The evil rulers of the earthly realm and the lower heavens, the Archons, prevent the soul from ascending to reunite with the supreme God through the heavenly spheres. The body is a tomb (soma sema), the material world is a prison. The entire visible world is corrupt and will eventually be destroyed. Only the Righteous, by remaining moral at all times, performing the prescribed ritual ceremonies, and acquiring revealed knowledge, can save their souls. The son of Manda d'Hayye (one of the greatest manifestations of Divinity), the Mandæan Saviour Bright Abel, once lived on earth.

And here he won victory over the Archons who sought to imprison the soul. Thus, he can help the soul ascend through the heavenly spheres to its final union with the Supreme God.

Manda d'Hayye is the "Knowledge of Salvation" mentioned in the song of Zacharias in Luke (Lk 1:77), who we believe was an Essene. The Essene concept has the same meaning or is close to it in the parchments that speak of "the Knowledge of God" and "His Salvation." Manda d'Hayye and the light-giving powers strive to guide men and women to good deeds. The planets and the spirit of physical life lead them astray through Judaism, Christianity, Islam, and other "false religions." Those who live a good life pass into the world of light after death, others suffer torment, but even the worst will be purified by a great baptism at the end of the world: God's Day of Vengeance. Non-Jewish Christianity was established among the Hellenised Jews of Palestine, who were dispersed by the Hebrew Jews at the very beginning of the story, before Paul—Jews who

rejected the ways and customs of the Greeks and considered Hellenisation to be apostasy. Paul naturally supported this faction, and while the Hellenised Jews tried to convert non-Jews, Paul did the same. The Hebrew Christians and John's

The followers of Brani (both called Nasirans or Nasorans) would have found this unacceptable. The Gospels tell us that the Church of Jerusalem rejected Paul's inventions, and the Mandaean writings seem to say that John's followers also rejected them.

### Enosh Uthra, the Good Man

The Mandaean consider Jesus of the Christians to be a false messiah, but they accept that the one they call Enosh-Uthra is the true messiah. The word "Uthra," which literally means "wealth," seems to mean "good" or "divine" here, as Enosh Uthra means "divine man" or "good man." He came to the world during the days of Pilate, the king of the world, healed the sick, gave sight to the blind, and raised the dead. In this tradition, John tells us, "John the miracle-worker." contrary to the fourth gospel (John 10:41), which says that he did not do them, he performs the same miracles as Jesus. In Christian tradition, miracles are attributed to Jesus, while in Mandæan tradition they are attributed to John the Baptist. The teaching of the Essene brotherhood was a dualistic philosophy of truth and error, light and darkness, and life and death, which they taught by burning everything that was wrong. They appointed 365 prophets to teach and sent them out. It was sent from Yerus̄ alim. Finally, it has ascended to the Land of Truth and will return in the end.

Like the Essenes and Persians, the Mandaean were also meticulous about the Truth.

Enosh-Uthra, before ascending to the House of the True God, unmasked the Greek Messiah, who confessed to being one of the Seven deceitful planets—he was Mercury! This is incorrect. In occult tradition, Jesus was actually identified with Luciferian Venus, the Morning Star. Apparently, the Mandaean, at least in part, identify the Christian Jesus with the apostle Paul. In the Acts of the Apostles, Paul is declared to be Mercury. Therefore, for the Mandaean, Enosh-Uthra, John the Baptist—apparently an incarnation of the Bright Abel—resembles Jesus in the Gospels, but the Byzantine Messiah resembles Paul. Makes sense. John and Jesus healed the simple Jewish apostates of Ephraim in Nasis.

If they had been working while their heads were cut off, they would have had similar general characteristics and their individual details could have been mixed up to a certain extent. For example, Christians tried to claim that Jesus did not baptise, even though he clearly did.

The fact that the Mandaean do not make a clear distinction between Jews and Christians confirms this; this is a fact that dates back to the very early days of Christianity, when Jesus' followers were

still Jews. In the Mandæan John Book, we meet the priest Zachariah and his elderly wife Elizabeth, but his name has been changed to Enishbai ( perhaps reflecting Enosh?). None Christians will not believe that this is not taken from the first chapter of Luke, but if Luke only reflects a small part of Essene history, the identity stems from their common origins. After John the Baptist spent 42 years baptising in the Jordan, Christian Isa (here referred to as Nbou–Nabu, Nebo, Mercury, Hermes) asked him to baptise him, but the spirit of Enosh-Uthra did not require baptism (in fact, he was to be baptised by his predecessor, Zechariah). Again, the Mandæan tradition may support the idea that Isa took John's place as Nasi, because John had no choice but to baptise Isa –a voice from heaven commanded him to do so. Why would 'God' command John to baptise an evil spirit? This is an ineffective way of explaining the fact that John baptised Jesus by following his erroneous 'divine' command, but that, according to the Mandæan view, Jesus was not transformed into an evil being.

Although Yahya did not perform miracles like Jesus, he did perform healings like Jesus— metaphorical ones, in order to bring apostate Jews back to God—and, like Jesus, his disciples were convinced after his death that he was the Messiah. Fourth century

Clementine Recognitions 1:60 states that John's disciples claimed that their master was greater than Jesus and that John was the true Messiah. The rivalry between John's followers and the followers of I

: The people were in expectation, and all the hearts of the people were also with John, hoping that he was the Christ.

According to Mandæan tradition, John came to Jerusalem and exposed Jesus as an impostor; this event is reflected in the New Testament, where John, while in prison, sent a message saying that he no longer believed that Jesus was the Messiah and asking whether he himself was the Messiah. The other is to be expected. This must have reflected John's disappointment with Jesus Barabbas' preparations for an uprising. Jesus then failed and was crucified, thus becoming a false prophet.

John's disciples would then accuse Jesus of being a fraud and claim that John had exposed him.

John the Baptist was known by the Mandaean as "Enosh," the reborn grandson of Adam. In Hebrew, Enosh means "human," just like Adam, which makes us wonder if John the Baptist was the human and Jesus was the Son of Man! This could have been a Jewish joke. If John the Baptist, as it appears, played the role of priest at Jesus' baptism, he would have been the voice proclaiming "his beloved son," as required by the coronation ceremony. Thus, we have the disrespectful titles: "Adam" for "Adam" and "Son" or, in Aramaic pronunciation, "nash" and "bar nash."

Did John the Baptist live longer than Jesus? The year of Jesus' death was 33 AD. Tetrarch Philip died on the day he interpreted a dream for John in 34 AD. Herod Antipas killed John and was later defeated in battle by Aretas, the king of the Petraean (Nabataean) Arabs, in 36 AD, an event considered to be punishment for John's murder. Therefore, John must have been killed in 35 AD, the year when Simon Magus, one of John's disciples, led a rebellion on Mount Gerizim in Samaria. Antipas was probably more concerned about John's potential to inflame the rebellion than Salome's dance or John's criticism of her marriage arrangements.

### Was John the true Messiah?

Although the early Christians saw John as the forerunner of Jesus, John's disciples and others did not see it quite that way. Certainly, some of John's disciples followed Jesus, and some may have changed their allegiance to Jesus after John's death, but most remained loyal to John without becoming followers of Jesus (the Sabellians/Mandalian). John was not "a reed shaken by the wind" (Matthew 11:7). He was more like a mighty oak tree. He was not "a man clothed in soft garments"; instead, he wore garments made of camel's hair. Jesus said of him, "Is he a prophet? Yes, I tell you, he is more than a prophet." According to Mandaean belief, John was the "True Prophet," while Jesus, a disciple of John, was "a rebel and heretic who led people astray and betrayed his master John."

"... and he called the people to himself and told them of his death, and he revealed some of the secrets of the (Holy?) Supper, and he fled from the Supper. And he took a people for himself and was called the False Messiah. And he led them all astray, and perverted the words of life, and turned them into darkness, and even those who were counted as Mine he led astray, making them like himself. And he turned all the rites upside down. And he and his brother sat on Mount Sinai, and they gather all the races to themselves, and lead them astray, and gather a people to themselves, and they are called Christians."

Quoted from Haran Gawaitha

Some Manden believe that John the Baptist was Hibil-Ziwa. 'Hibil-Ziwa' was a saviour who entered the world of darkness and destroyed evil spirits so that believers could gain freedom before the end of the world. The following account of John the Baptist and Jesus is from the mouth of Habil Ziwa:

"In those days, a child will be born who will be called John; he will be the son of Zechariah, an old man, and he will be his son when he is old, even when he is a hundred years old. His mother, who is advanced in years, will conceive and give birth to him. When John was a boy, he will be filled with the Holy Spirit and will come to the Jordan River. He will baptise everyone who comes to him, even the ruler of the land, because he will be greater than John. While John is living in Jerusalem, establishing his dominion over the Jordan and baptising, Jesus Christ will come to him, humble himself, receive John's baptism, and be filled with the Holy Spirit and wisdom. But he will betray John's words, pervert the baptism of the Jordan, distort the words of truth, and preach deceit and wickedness throughout the world."

#### The Manden Thesis

While Christianity presents John as the one who baptised Jesus, symbolising that Jesus is his own Lord, the Mandaean religion speaks of a light messenger sent to Jerusalem to expose the lies of I. This belief appears to have been shared by early Celtic and Egyptian Christians, but they also believed that it was Judas, not Jesus, who was crucified. This was because Judas' resemblance to Jesus, who knew what Jesus looked like and was required by Roman law to witness the crucifixion, was sufficient to deceive Pontius Pilate.  
. Jesus then took on the guise of Thomas for the rest of his life to escape the stain of his failure.

The Mandaean religion also believe that the source of the Gospel of Thomas is not Thomas but Jesus, and that 'Jesus- Thomas' continued to preach everywhere that the Roman-Pauline Church could not reach, ending in India, where ungrateful Hindu priests burned him to death. For more information about Jesus in India, visit our Jesus page or click here for an external link. The early church father Irenaeus wrote around 150 AD that Jesus remained on earth as a teacher for twenty years after his crucifixion. The Mandaean religion say that Jerusalem was founded by a powerful goddess named Ru Ha, whom they consider evil. They say that Ru Ha did evil things on Earth.



A few men were chosen. However, the greatest evil was brought about by one man. In the temple in Jerusalem, a young priestess was chosen to give birth to a special child. Her name was Miriam. We call her Mary. She gave birth to the son of 'Ru Ha', 'Immanuel', and he named himself Jesus. He was baptised by John and taught him many things.

According to the Mandaean, he turned away from John's teachings and led people astray. Is there any evidence of this in the Gospels?

Mark 6:17: "Philip's wife Herodias sent word to Herod, asking him to grant her John's head on a platter. 18 John had been telling Herod, 'It is not lawful for you to take your brother's wife. 19: For this reason Herodias was angry with him and wanted to kill him; 20 but Herod feared John, because he knew that he was a righteous and holy man, and he protected him; and when he heard him, he did many things and listened to him with delight.

The above passage is very important. From this we can see that, contrary to what you have been led to believe, Herod knew that John had been sent to fulfil a sacred mission. He thought John was a good man and listened to him with pleasure. Furthermore, it was said that John had warned Herod against marrying Herodias  
. John was very close to King Aretas. His disciples would later settle in Arab lands and remain there.

Mark 6:21: "And when a favourable day came, Herod gave a banquet for his lords, the high officers, and the chief men of Galilee, 22: And when the daughter of Herodias came in and danced, she pleased Herod and the guests. So the king said to the girl, 'Ask me for whatever you want, and I will give it to you.' 23: And he swore to her, "Whatever you ask me, I will give you up to the half of my kingdom." 24: And she went out to her mother and said, "What shall I ask?" She said, "The head of John the Baptist." 25 And she came in quickly to the king and said, "I want you to give me the head of John the Baptist on a platter." 26: And the king was very sad, but because of his oath and those who were sitting with him, he would not refuse her. 27: And the king immediately sent an executioner and ordered his head to be brought, and he went to the prison and cut off his head. 29: And when his disciples heard this, they came and took his body and laid it in a tomb. 30: And the apostles gathered together to Jesus and told him all things, both what they had done and what they had spoken. 31: And he said to them, "Come apart to a desolate place and rest a while, for there are many who come and go, and you have no place to rest." 32: And they went away in the boat to a desolate place by themselves.

Look very carefully at the verses above. Herod promised his wife's daughter everything, even half of his kingdom. He consults with his mother Herodias and, for reasons that cannot be explained, they decide to kill John and completely eliminate his influence. Now notice that Herod is very sorry that he had to do this. He was not only concerned about his closeness to John, but also about retaliation from John's disciples and King Aretas. Nevertheless, he

carries out his orders. Now look back at verse 30 above: 'And the disciples gathered themselves together unto Jesus, and told him all things, both what they had done, and what he had taught them. These are the followers of Jesus who are now telling him why it was necessary to kill John. Note that the disciples who took John's body were John's disciples, not Jesus' disciples. The disciples who took John's body and the disciples who spoke with Jesus were two separate groups. The taking of John's body was not the action the disciples were talking about.

This was his execution, and what they taught was a lesson to everyone who opposed them not to interfere with their plans. An interesting note is that Herodias' daughter is not mentioned by name, as indicated by the bold type above. The names of all important people appear throughout the rest of the Gospel.

Why not him? He was definitely an important person. He was responsible for John's death. Why did they remove his name? His name was Salome.

Mark 15:40 "There were also some women watching from a distance, among whom were Mary Magdalene, Mary the mother of James the younger and of Joses, and Salome. 41 She had followed him from Galilee and had provided for him..."

Mark 16:1 "And when the Sabbath was over, Mary Magdalene, Mary the mother of James, and Salome came, having bought spices to anoint Jesus."

We learn a little about John from the writings of Josephus, a Jewish historian who was born shortly after Jesus' death. He says:

Now some of the Jews thought that the destruction of Herod's army was from God, and that it was very just that John was called the Baptist, because Herod killed him, a good man,

and commanded it. The Jews should behave virtuously both towards each other and towards God, and thus be baptised; because [washing with water] covers [only] some sins [or

It is not for the sake of purification, but if they use it to cleanse the body, it is acceptable; yet, assuming that the soul is completely pure before it is cleansed. Now, when [many] people came in crowds around him, because they were greatly impressed [or pleased] by his words, Herod, fearing that John's great influence over the people would lead him to power and exaltation, An uprising (because they seemed ready to do anything he advised) might have broken out, and to prevent any mischief that might arise and to avoid putting himself in danger by pardoning a man who might put him in

danger, they thought it best to kill him. They regretted it when it was too late. Accordingly, a prisoner was sent to Machaerus, the fortress I mentioned earlier, out of Herod's suspicious anger, and

there he was executed. Now the Jews believed that the destruction of this army was a punishment for Herod and a sign of God's displeasure with him.

Josephus implies that Herod executed John for political reasons, but as mentioned above, Herod was saddened that he had to kill John solely because of his closeness to him, and he was also concerned about retaliation from John's followers and King Aretas. Therefore, we do not agree with Josephus' statement in order to ensure the reliability of the Gospel version.

False Prophet - Liar, Fraud! 24

Jesus made several prophecies (Matthew 24) that were later proven to be false. He foretold to the people of that time that they would be taken away (verse 31), that "the end of the world" would come (verse 3:13), that the Day of Judgment would come (verses 50-51), and that the Second Coming would take place (verse 30), all within their own lifetimes (i.e., within the first century). , they would have lived long enough to see them all before they died. Jesus said to them, "All these things will happen before all who are now alive die." Another translation says, "while all these things are happening, some of this generation will still

be alive," while the third says, "... while the people of this time are still alive!"

Elsewhere, Jesus

told his disciples that he was coming with his angels and... would reward each one according to what they had done (i.e., on Judgment Day).

I assure you that here (i.e., in AD 33)

there are some who will not die until

they see the Son of Man [Jesus]

coming as King." Jesus promised that

the Second Coming would not take

place until after the First Coming

. The disciples of the first century believed

that it would happen even during the

lifetime of Caiaphas (who judged him) and

the Roman soldiers (who crucified him).

As proof that his disciples believed his words, we see that this doctrine was put into practice in the first Christian community. Jesus, who believed that the end of the world was approaching, told his disciples to sell everything they had. He told them to cast them away (like the Millerites in the 1840s who fell for similar delusions). They did so gladly after Jesus' death.

And the Apostle Paul commanded Christians not to waste time getting married because "in view of the present distress, it is better for a man to remain as he is... do not seek a wife." .....

time remains.....For this world, as it is now, will not last much longer."

These doctrines made sense because they trusted Jesus that "the end of the world" was near.

Modern churches are not so trustworthy; they turned 180° away from Paul (now there are weddings).

they generate a large income and love \$\$\$ more than Paul) and also turned 180° on Jesus' command to become poor (teaching the exact opposite - be a good Republican and fill your pockets as much as possible while screwing the world over).

Popular Christian writer C.S. Lewis wrote in one of his last books, "The Last Night on Earth," in 1952:

"...Worse is yet to come. We will be told, 'Say whatever you want,' 'the apocalyptic beliefs of the early Christians have been proven wrong . And worse still, they had their reasons, and you will find it very shameful, for their Master told them to do so  
.

He shared their error and truly brought it about.

He said that this generation would not pass away until all these things were done. And he was wrong. He certainly did not know more about the end of the world than anyone else. This is undoubtedly the most shameful verse in the Bible.

..... A display of error  
and an admission of ignorance grow side by side.

... So the facts are as follows: Jesus claimed to be ignorant (in a sense) and in a moment proved that he truly was.

# THE GREAT ESCAPE

In the Ptolemaic system, the planets are central points on giant crystal spheres ruled by lesser gods. This raised the problem of how souls could pass through each of the eight transparent spheres to reach the Pleroma. Christ-Logos guides you safely t h r o u g h the planetary Archons and their minions t o a safe place.



Jakob Boehme: The Spirit escapes from the Demiurge world like a phoenix...  
[The all-seeing eye, the four elements fire/earth/air/water and the four deadly sins wrath/pride/greed/envy reigns] ... into the arms of Jesus-Logos

## DICTIONARY

Aeon; these are [emanations](#) from the first cause, God. The word refers not only to the "worlds" of emanation, but also to personalities. [Sophia](#), [Logos](#), and other higher principles are eternal.

ALLOJENES; means "alien." The existence of spiritual power in the material realm is "alien" to it. This [encompasses both periods](#), like Logos, as well as Gnosticism itself.

ANTROPOS; "Man." This is both the cosmic human and the philosophical form of the ordinary human. More information about [Antropos](#)

MI MAR; "the first-born." A Greek reference to Yaldabaoth.

ARCHON; Ruler. Represents the creators and powers that rule the material world. Demiurge and his angels.

OTOJENLER; "Self-formed," a reference [to the](#) first [Aeon](#) or the guiding light ([Barbelos](#)). More information about [Autogenes](#)

BARBELOS; This term has been used in various forms and has caused some confusion.

It is generally the first Aeon. It is masculine but [is](#)



Sophia. It has an androgynous connotation as the "first male virgin."

BI TOS; "void." This is the "first ground" and the ancestor before the beginning. SEÇİM; "worldly," the same as

THE CREATOR OF THE UNIVERSE; "The Craftsman" or the creator of the material world. Generally viewed in a negative light. At best, matter is less than spirit, so much so that the creator is inferior to the original source.

EPI NOYA; Meaning "insight" or "wisdom" because it comes from the higher connections of the soul. Without it, one cannot attain [Gnosis](#).

GNOS; While the literal translation of this word is "knowledge," its meaning is closer to "insight" or, to use a more modern concept, "enlightenment." Therefore, it is not merely an intellectual understanding, but rather "knowledge of the heart" (which does not imply mere emotionality) or wisdom. It is complete understanding that comes through both reason and intuition. More about [Gnosis](#)

HEBDOMARS; The "Seven" kingdoms and hemimaren, referring to the spheres of the planets and thus

the [Archons](#).

HEI MARENE; Literally meaning "fate." Hylics are controlled by spheres of stars representing different fundamental drivers. Fate is not pneumatic, and it is not clear who broke these connections.

HYLI K; "matter." One of the three aspects of existence, it deals with the lowest part of human nature. The world and instinctual drives without sublimation. Or: one of the three persons human types, people with no spiritual potential.

LOGOS: usually translated as "word," its true meaning is much more multifaceted (a better translation would be "cause"). Logos is the light that gives [Gnosis](#) through communication. It is the Messiah (not to be confused with Jesus). First there was a thought, then the word. In this world, we convey knowledge through words. This is something that guides us by "seeing" or understanding to a certain extent.

NOUS: "Mind," the soul or spirit that is not the same as pneuma. It is a part of the anima that gives us consciousness. The anima as a whole gives life to our bodies (or, in the literal sense, "animates" them).

OGDOAD: This is the "eighth" kingdom above the hebdomads (7). It is the kingdom [of Demiurgos](#) (or sometimes the 7th, 8th Sabaoth) and is also generally considered to be the zodiac (dodecon) kingdom. It is sometimes seen as the beginning of freedom from the Archons and the beginning of the connection with the Aeons.

OUROBOROS: the serpent biting its own tail. It symbolises infinity. Or perhaps being trapped in an endless cycle of material existence. Or: a kingdom boundary preventing humanity from escaping.

FARALET: Quilt. This is a familiar term used for the Holy Spirit or Logos.

MAGIC: Roughly equivalent to sorcery. Contrary to the accusations of heretical scientists, Gnostic writers appeared to be opposed to all forms of sympathetic magic or divination. This was not necessarily because they were ineffective, but because their focus remained within the hylic and [psychic](#) realms. Thought spheres, ESP, astrology, etc. are only applicable to the Heimarene realm.

FISTIS: Faith.

PLEROMA: The word means "fullness." It refers to all existence beyond matter, excluding [Eythos](#). What lies beyond? In other words, it is the world of the Aeons, the heavens, or the spiritual universe. More information about

[Pleroma](#)

PNŌMATĪK: Unlike the material world ([hylic](#)), it is identical with the spirit (pneuma) or only with the mind ([psyche](#)). Pneuma is the spark ([spinither](#)) that comes and is drawn to reunite with the Father. It awakens it in the self.

Through gnosis.

POIMANDRES; "Good Shepherd" This is a reference to the first androgynous expansion that brings us back. It is a Hermetic (rather than Gnostic) term and a [Logos](#), fundamentally a [Sophia](#)

PRONOYA; "Divine Providence"

PRUNIKUS; "Whore" [Sophia](#) is sometimes referred to as "Pisitis Sophia Prunikus." The fallen Sophia.

PSI Ş İ K; This level of thinking is just above the level of "hilik". It is the driving mind, or

the normal understanding of the mind.

SAKLAS; Literally means "fool." It is another name for the Demiurge. SAMAEL; The

word "Samael" means "blind god" and is another name for the Demiurge. SARKIÇ;

Flash. Same as

SETHIAN; This is the name of a specific sect of Gnostics, but it is also a category created by scholars to refer to a series of sects similar to Valentinianus but distinct from it.

SOFYA means "wisdom." Like [logos](#), it is a primitive form. While logos is personified as male, Sophia is female. Logos is direct and has an intellectual basis for guidance, while Sophia is inspiring (and sometimes even sensual). The basic idea can be compared to Shekinah or the "Holy Spirit."

SOTER; "Saviour," is another name for Logos.

SPINTER; The "spark" or "splinter" awakened by [Gnosis](#) is the spirit that is a part of the divine source (it is not the same as the spirit, see "nous"). See also

SÖZDİ Zİ Mİ HATASI; It means "insight" in the re-realisation of physical inner workings and is an aspect of Gnosis. It is one of the lower powers connected to humans from the Aeons. Ey Demiurge.

Sİ ZYGOS; Literally means "equal." Sometimes used to denote a twin. Generally

This implies that a person is directed towards connection. A person's syzygos is their soul. It is said that [Sophia](#)

her mistake was her urge to create without her  
syzygos.

YALDAEAOth (Jaldabaoth Jaldabaoth); From Aramaic, meaning "Creator of the heavens." A name for the

Demiurge. ZOE; means "life" and is often equated with "Eve," which has the same meaning. This is

actually [the](#) fallen [Sophia](#).











[Interference-Relationships/dp/0967773709/ref%3Dsr\\_1\\_2?s=books&ie=UTF8&qid=1368081137&sr=1-2&keywords=eve%2Eiorgen">Interference-Relationships/dp/0967773709/ref%3Dsr\\_1\\_2?s=books&ie=UTF8&qid=1368081137&sr=1-2&keywords=eve%2Eiorgen](#)"- The Love Eite: Alien Intervention in Human Love Relationships

Lorgeri, [HYPERLINK "http://www.amazon.com/Dark-Side-Cupid-Supernatural-Vampirism/dp/0967799546/ref%3Dsr\\_1\\_1?s=books&ie=UTF8&qid=1368081320&sr=1-1&keywords=eve%2Eiorgen" HYPERLINK "http://www.amazon.com/Dark-Side-Cupid-Supernatural-Vampirism/dp/0967799546/ref%3Dsr\\_1\\_1?s=books&ie=UTF8&qid=1368081320&sr=1-1&keywords=eve%2Eiorgen" Eve](#), [HYPERLINK "http://www.amazon.com/Dark-Side-Cupid-Supernatural-Vampirism/dp/0967799546/ref%3Dsr\\_1\\_1?s=books&ie=UTF8&qid=1368081320&sr=1-1&keywords=eve%2Eiorgen" HYPERLINK "http://www.amazon.com/Dark-Side-Cupid-Supernatural-Vampirism/dp/0967799546/ref%3Dsr\\_1\\_1?s=books&ie=UTF8&qid=1368081320&sr=1-1&keywords=eve%2Eiorgen" The](#) Dark Side of the God of Love: Love Relationships, the Supernatural, and Energy Vampirism

[Lobaczewsky, Andrzej-Follicai Ai Fone Role og y. THE NATURE OF EVIL A SCIENCE FOR POLITICAL PURPOSES](#)

Stout, [HYPERLINK "http://www.amazon.com/Sociopath-Nexi-Door-Martha-Stout/dp/0767915828/ref%3Dsr\\_1\\_1?s=books&ie=UTF8&qid=1368082651&sr=1-1&keywords=martha%2EStout%2Esociopath" HYPERLINK "http://www.amazon.com/Sociopath-Nexi-Door-Martha-Stout/dp/0767915828/ref%3Dsr\\_1\\_1?s=books&ie=UTF8&qid=1368082651&sr=1-1&keywords=martha%2EStout%2Esociopath" Martha](#) [HYPERLINK "http://www.amazon.com/Sociopath-Nexi-Door-Martha-Stout/dp/0767915828/ref%3Dsr\\_1\\_1?s=books&ie=UTF8&qid=1368082651&sr=1-1&keywords=martha%2EStout%2Esociopath" HYPERLINK "http://www.amazon.com/Sociopath-Nexi-Door-Martha-Stout/dp/0767915828/ref%3Dsr\\_1\\_1?s=books&ie=UTF8&qid=1368082651&sr=1-1&keywords=martha%2EStout%2Esociopath" Sociopath](#) Nexi Do or